

# Chapter 3.1

## The New Money System

H.G. Wells became a prophet. He felt his apocalyptic vision for mankind could be turned around if society would adopt his plans for a Utopia run by a benevolent dictatorship. This benevolent dictatorship would largely rule through a public-spirited quasi-religious order of technicians who would "pander to all your worst instincts."<sup>1</sup> He refers to them as "an elite of intelligent religious-minded people."<sup>2</sup> However, religious in what way? A New Religion based on Eastern mysticism. This "new religion" ... would sweep away old institutions and usher in a new world order that would save the human race. "The conspiracy of modern religion against the established institutions of the world must be an open conspiracy..."

H.G. Wells saw the religion of the New Order as a less-secret form of Freemasonry. The video "Things to Come" made from the film based on his book *The Shape of Things to Come* is available for viewing from larger video stores. In the movie, a reference is made to "the science of Freemasonry." Intelligent, often wealthy men who constituted a scientifically trained functional class with a global view would rule as a service-elite. (Where have you heard we are moving toward a service economy before?)

Wells describes this, "In its more developed phases I seem to see the new republic as...a sort of outspoken secret society, with which even the prominent men of the ostensible state may be openly affiliated....The new republicans will constitute an informal and open freemasonry."

No wonder the Freemasons hail him as their prophet.

Wells called this Masonic rulership "a cult of the world state" in *The Salvaging of Civilization* (1921) who would direct education and mass media propoganda. (See pp. 37-41) This group is similar to Plato's Guardian elite corps in Plato's Utopia.

In a *Fortnightly Review* article in 1897, H.G. Wells challenged the intellectuals and teachers who control the apparatus of moral suggestion to UNITE and PROPOGATE a NEW WORLD FAITH, in the same year, he published "A story of the Days to Come" in which his Open Conspiracy was even more plainly foreshadowed.

"...if religion is to develop unifying and directive power...it must adapt itself...Man's soul is...part of a greater being which lived before he was born and will survive him. The idea of a survival of the definite individual...dissolves to nothing in this new view of immortality."

Well's mentor was T.H. Huxley, who was Darwin's good friend.

Not only was Wells an amusing talker with ideas, he had a real gift for thinking up and writing his plans for a New World Order in a way that people could enjoy reading them. His economic plans are highly regarded by the One-World-Conspiracy.

A BRIEF LOOK AT WELL'S PLANS

In Well's *The Shape of Things to Come*, p. 248 he envisioned a world run by Technologists (experts). Money would be done away with, and the medium of exchange would become "the unit of energy."

In *A Modern Utopia*, in his chapter on Utopian Economics, he envisions a world language and the world-wide freedom of sale and purchase. He writes, "book-keeping will naturally be done most conveniently in units of physical energy....Accounts between central and local governments could be kept in these terms. Moreover, one may imagine Utopian local authorities making contracts in which payment would be no longer in coinage upon the gold basis, but in notes good for so many thousands or millions of units of energy at one or other of the generating stations." (p.83)

H.G. Wells doubted that a thoroughly communistic Utopia could survive, (p.91) but a socialistic one that allowed individuality and individual initiative would. The new Utopia needs to provide for initiative. (pp. 92-3)

Further, he writes in *A Modern Utopia*, "The World State in this ideal presents itself as the sole landowner of the earth. (p.93) It will lease land to companies and individuals. (p. 100)

The State is to take most of a man's inheritance.

Wells states in *The New World Order* "For in the world now all roads lead to socialism or social dissolution."

In *The Open Conspiracy* H.G. Wells (p. 89-91) warns of the problem racial discrimination will bring to a One-World-State.

Further on page 133 he writes "...Big Business must carry Big Business into the Open Conspiracy..."

Back on page 30 he advises, "Religion, modern and disillusioned, has for its outward task to set itself to the control and direction of political, social and economic life, or admit itself a mere drug for easing discomfort....What are the necessary opening stages in the synthesis of that effort...?"

"What we work toward is synthesis, and this communal effort is the adventure of humanity."<sup>3</sup>

#### SETTING RELIGION "TO THE CONTROL AND DIRECTION" OF THE POWER

In Well's non-fictional works he repeatedly declares that everyday reality is the only reality we can know, and that our ideas about it are only approximations to the truth.<sup>4</sup>

In the very opening address, when the Federal Council of Churches of Christ was formed Bishop Francis J. McConnell was exactly in line with H.G. Well's definition of truth.

"In the next place, the work of the federated movement of the churches is bringing a very remarkable intellectual gain. There is a certain kind of mocking question asked the church, "What is truth?" The Presbyterian Church say it is one thing, the Congregational another, the Episcopalian another and the Methodist another. We are coming to see very clearly in these days that we cannot define truth in abstract terms. We are coming to see, from the Christian standpoint, that truth is living. That is the absolute end in itself; everything else is instrumental."<sup>5</sup>

The Open Conspiracy with their foundations, their W.C.C., and their handpicked people running many religious institutions have set into place the controls to move religion where they want.

An example of this is the Ford Foundations bankrolling of the Interreligious Peace Colloquium (later renamed Muslim Jewish Christian Conference) "founded in 1976 to bring together representatives of the world's major faiths to discuss world economic and political issues." (The Search For a New Economic Order, p.19) Two books resulted from these conferences World Faiths and the New World Order edited by Joseph Grenillion and William Ryan, and Food Energy and the Major Faiths by Joseph Grenillion. McGeorge Bundy of the Skull and Bones Order happened to be the President of the Ford Foundation when all this occurred.

The world's religious leaders are getting involved in the economic aspects of the New World Order.

It all sounds so benign. The parasite that has invested the world and is living off its productivity is very well camouflaged. This parasite of the superpowerful, may use H.G. Wells's principles and plan, but they will reserve for themselves special power and privileges. They will abolish most inheritance like H.G. Wells suggested for the common people; (Wells had some exceptions he thought were worthwhile), yet somehow will secretly have loop-holes for themselves. The pattern can already be seen. (By the way the concept of inheritance is a Godly principle established for Biblical Israel, so that people could care and provide for their children.)

Even Wells doesn't hide the fact that most of his suggested rulership will be same ones ruling today. In Clissold, the character William Clissold, of "Romer, Steinhart, and Crest"-- a giant metallurgical concern modeled after another large corporation in his book After Democracy-- belonged to the Industrialists that H.G. Wells always considered good material for the New Order's leadership. Romer, Steinhart, and Crest were international, and by-passed governments to establish a new economic order, which would provide the foundation for political and social world order. This firm had countless manufacturing concerns running over national boundaries, and connections to international banking houses, and to many local industries for raw materials, machinery, skilled labor, capital, and markets.

Clissold calls for an Open Conspiracy which "...is not a project to overthrow existing governments by insurrectionary attacks, but to supersede them by disregard....to make them negligible by replacing their functions."

An article by Wells two year later published in The Banker gives the international bankers a big part in the Open Conspiracy. This was extraordinary that The Banker would print such a revolutionary article, but the truth is that H.G. Wells had Banker friends within the International Banking system.

When we stop and think about it, what we are getting in the New World Order are the same International Bankers, the same Political leaders, the same Capitalists that have ruled us before. And by their own literature, one can read how poorly they have done for us. They have given us frequent economic distress, something in the neighborhood of 14,531 wars in the last 5,600 years of history, (with only 10 meagre years of true world peace).

The difference seems to be like the Jehovah's Witnesses description of what happened when Christ became King in 1914. The

only thing that happened is that he changed chairs, changed one throne for another. If we consider their idea that Christ is a collective rulership the parallels increase.

The difference between now and the future New Order is that they will openly be labeled an International rulership. They have been acting internationally for years. This is why Roosevelt gave Eastern Europe to Stalin at Yalta. So all they plan is a change of thrones, and to gain some more direct power. I can see how the same greedy, selfish, infallible powerful men are going to become the god-men H.G. Wells thought could save the world, I fail to see how they can really bring salvation. We are being fed a rehash of what ancient Babylon had, which was by the way the ancient origin of and center of International Banking.

## POWER

Again and again, power resurfaces as a primary motivation of those in control. Each of us enjoys the power to control events in our life--such as the ability to sleep, eat, or rest when we want. Each of us enjoys the power to take medicine to take care of what ails us. The beings that control us are power crazy. This is not my opinion alone, but the opinion of a Christian who happened by some holy accident to find himself rubbing shoulders with the elite.

They have planned for a long time how to bring in a cashless society. The country of Singapore is a test case to lead the way for the rest of the world. Singapore has made money illegal and switch to computerized cards.

The Power has had the technology, but they are slowly preparing us so that we will want what they want us to do. They will make it appear like a cashless society is such a great deal. No more trips to the bank. No more theft. Fewer police. No counterfeiting. (They won't tell you what you will be actually giving up is one more freedom from their control.) Eventually, when people properly conditioned, they will take already existing technology to implant computer chips in our hands.

The cashless society will seem like such a good deal, that unless Christians are fully committed to Christ, and are aware of the bigger picture, they will go along. Those that don't will appear like sticks in the mud. They will appear to oppose progress.

The Christians in general have been going along with them every step of the way. It is hard to see what will wake the Christians up now. For instance, Social Security cards were initially they were never to be used for anything but Social Security. They were to be secret, and not used for I.D. Then they became I.D. numbers. Then they modified the law to say one has to get a social security number and has to give the number if requested. The Amish wisely backed out of the Social Security program when it became law.

## TECHNOLOGY TO ENSLAVE US

The New World Order has been spending vast sums of money on creating the technology they need to control the world. Our tax dollars have financed many of the projects. The following are items that have already been tested and are simply waiting to be used on the population in general.

A. Human Transponder Tracking Device. The transponder which is attached to a person transmits signals by code to a network of electronic receivers. The receivers then relay the signal to computers. The transponders can not be removed without the computer knowing it. Satellites can be used to pick up the transponder signals. The system's technology has been successfully used for about a decade on people out on bail or parole. In some counties a type of house arrest is maintained on individuals by the use of this device.

B. Computerized Money Cards which contains a single chip microprocessor are already in use in several countries. The computer chip contain tens of thousands of transistors but is of a very small size. It can contain all the information about you, including your life history. These cards can also be made more secure by placing a computer readable voice print, and photograph by a Face Scan camera. A computer will then match your voice with the voice print and the Face Scan picture with your face.

C. Implantable chips which can be scanned by laser. This chips can be implanted under the skin of people, for instance in a person's forehead or hand. Lasers can be used to read these, in the same manner that the stores read the bar codes.

With the advent of large fast computers it is now possible to monitor the earth's resources, the earth's population, and the earth's financial transactions. Financial transactions are increasingly being done electronically. Access to the electronic system will be contingent on accepting the dictates of those who control the system.

You are rapidly becoming a number or a series of numbers to the system. The centralizing of control of all aspects of the economy and life continues.

In 1990, Ballot Measure 5 passed in Oregon throwing the whole state government, including Portland's government's services into a frantic effort to continue even basic services. Ballot Measure 5 was a tax revolt that slashed property taxes so deep, that Oregon schools lost \$633 Million. Parks, schools and other services were possibly going to be eliminated.

Naturally, some people asked, "Who isn't paying property taxes?"

"The Masons."

Due to the Masonic lodges' overwhelming political power, many states have given special property tax exemptions to Masonic property. Other closely allied fraternities, like the Elks, share the same exemption, but the Lions Club in Oregon doesn't because they don't have a "lodge system" with "a ritualistic form of government" which is a criteria of the special exemption in Oregon. 1

The reason the Masons prefer a special exemption rather than an exemption as a non-profit charitable group is that their definition of "charitable" might not match the state's. 2

Ex-Masons have criticized the Masonic system for spending more of the funds raised for charitable causes on themselves and parties than on the causes themselves.

In Multnomah County, OR the lodges of various kinds have 72 tax-exempt properties that would contribute 1/4 million dollars in taxes each year.

The Masons have had their special exemption for half a century, and have successfully stifled every attempt to change things. Even compromise bills that would only levy service fees on the Masons for police and fire protection given to their Temples and Lodges and other properties have been defeated.

Ballot Measure 5 shows after it passed that the Masonic Lodge is concerned about itself more than public welfare. Even after Ballot Measure 5 passed, the Masonic Lodge showed no compassion on everybody else. They had no intention of pay their "share" of taxes. They continued to flood the legislatures with letters and pressure not to vote against their special exemptions in any way. These actions add weight to the critics who charge that the Masonic

benevolence is simply window dressing, a cover for their other activities and a fail proof way to deflect any criticism.

However, it is not our job to judge their motivation. There may be some Freemasons who are very sincere in their motivation to give to benevolence. But what about this special tax exemption ? How should the Christian respond to that?

Picture Jesus being asked that question. "Master, the Masonic Lodge is getting special treatment, that other non-profit organizations don't get. Should a Christian allow them to do this?"

And Jesus would say, hand me a dollar bill. Who seal do you see on the dollar bill? Who emblem is this?"

"The Masonic Lodges."

"You have spoken correctly. Render unto the Masons that which is the Masons."

1. Information from *Willamette Week*, Vol. 17, No. 23 (Apr. 4-10, 1991) , p. 1, 8-10.
2. *ibid.*

# Chapter 3.2

## INTEREST TAKING

What you will learn:

- \*That the Old Testament and New Testament forbid interest taking
- \*Some of the role interest taking has played for the New Order
- \*Some ideas for Christ-like responses vs. the evil financial system set up today.

In 1979, an articulate JW elder, who was an ex-Baptist minister, engaged this Author in conversation about religion, specifically the JW's version of it. This Author's approach was to beat them at their own game, to outlegalize the legalizers.

Having just self-published a book examining how both the NT and the OT Scriptures condemn interest taking, it was only natural that this Author would raise Interest as an issue.

The idea behind showing the full brunt of the OT law, and Christ's expectations for us, is that in showing how demanding the law is, one shows the need for grace. After all didn't Christ say the law is a schoolmaster to lead us to Christ?

For the next two years, this Author raised the issue of Interest taking and the lack of proper scriptural understanding about it to the Jehovah's Witnesses. This Author had also mailed out free about 500 of my books on Interest taking to various addresses. Judging from the small amount of feedback, it wasn't a hot topic.

Today's attitudes within Christendom toward interest are 180 degrees opposite of attitudes that have been held by essentially all Christians for most of Christendom's history. Who could guess by looking at the Vatican Bank's large assets (over 1 Billion in 1978) and their annual profit in 1978 of over 120 million dollars<sup>1</sup> that the Catholic Church forbid interest until 1830?

What does Christ think about all of the Vatican's stock analysts, their computers following the economic markets, their world-wide banking interests and so forth?

Today's attitudes toward interest taking are so different from the past. And not only is that significant in itself, but there has been a wholesale memory loss about the evils of interest taking, undoubtedly facilitated by the One-World-Power's control over the media and religious institutions of learning.

The JW elders with whom this Author raised the issue were totally unaware of the strong scriptural indictments against Interest taking. The subject hadn't surfaced until recently. Since this Author's book, other Christians have begun to speak out against it. Apparently, the Lord has laid the issue on more than one heart.

### THE WT RESPONDS TO THE ISSUE

"There's the answer to your questions," a JW said to me when the WT came out with articles on interest taking in the Mar. 1, 1981 issue. They followed with another one in the Aug. 1, 1982 issue.

It seemed far-fetched to think that this Author precipitated a response from the Towering Watchtower buildings in Brooklyn, but it wasn't a subject that was being raised by anyone else as far as I knew. At any rate if it was a response, then it unwittingly did not help the WT's position with God Almighty. The scriptures condemned interest taking, but did leave one



loophole; those, who the Israelites were authorized to kill and cleanse from the land, could be taken advantage of.

It's clear why the Society had to hedge on their own repudiation of interest taking, because the Society has been making money off of JW hardships. Their articles said that it is O.K. to charge interest for business deals, but not to take advantage of a brother's need. Yet, the Society when a group of JWs is too poor to raise a Kingdom Hall, encourages them to borrow money from the Society, and charges them interest.<sup>2</sup> This is a direct contradiction of their own articles in '81 and '82.

## WHY WRITE ON INTEREST?

A popular story is that if you want to boil a frog, then put him in cold water and heat the water slowly. If you put the frog directly into hot water, he'll jump out.

Over the years, the Christians have been slowly cooked. How far have we come in the cooking process? We're almost done. As the Scriptures warn, Unless those days are shortened faith will not survive. Is that an overstatement? Those readers who will bear reading this chapter will get a small sampling a how far we have come from the Scriptures. It is not likely that you will hear a sermon on such a topic in today's churches.

Ezekiel was commanded to warn both the righteous and the unrighteous (Ez. 3:17-21). With God's help, I seek to declare the full counsel of God. Paul did this and was therefore free of their blood. Acts 20:27

Many sincere Christians receive interest, due to the lack of good scriptural teaching in these times. Wisdom and tact and patience are certainly needed in regards to correcting these dear Christians. It is up to God to judge their motives.(1 Cor. 4:3-5)

Interest-taking is only one financial weapon of the New World Order. Inflation is another weapon. Economist and Nobel Peace Prize winner Friedrich von Hayek noted, "Inflation is probably the most important single factor in the vicious cycle wherein one government action [increasing the money supply] makes more and more government control necessary." Lenin felt that the best way to destroy capitalism is to debauch the currency. Germany's horrible inflation was a big reason Hitler appealed to the German people.

Coercive semi-secret business monopolies are another tool of the New World Order. The proposed worker I.D. card will be another way to control the masses. Only those approved by them will be eligible to work.

This chapter is not meant to imply that interest is their only financial weapon, but it certainly has been the primary means for the parasite to survive and control its host. This chapter is intended to pull the mask of acceptability off of interest, so that Christians can recognize that the basic livelihood of the International Bankers is contrary to Christian principles. These people in their pin-striped suits consider themselves screwd and superior to the masses; the Scriptures view them as evil. It is hoped that if any Bible-believing Jews read this, they will recognize how wrong these Internationalist Bankers are. The issue with interest is a moral issue. It's not just that they loan money to Russia and Red China to build Socialism, it's that they make their money in the first place from having a monopoly on the money supply, and acting as a parasite.

## THE WORLD'S GOVERNMENTS ARE SLAVES TO INTEREST TAKERS

The International Bankers have the nations in debt to them. We think of Japan as a rich nation, but the national government of Japan is deeply in debt to the bankers just like the U.S.

government. Interest taking has been the life-blood of the One-World-Order parasite. They have convinced even the Christian people that interest is good.

This chapter treats the same subject that chapter 3.10 is set up for, which subject is how to have a Christ-like response to the Conspiracy. This chapter deals with just one small issue, perhaps learning how far off Christianity is on just this issue, will stimulate Christians to investigate other financial issues. The New World Order has run roughshod over the U.S. Constitution and the Scriptures repeatedly, and is pressuring Christians into all kinds of compromises with their faith in Christ. Even though the President has suspended the Constitution, he had sworn to uphold it, as did many other Constitutional traitors. Scripturally, the Christian has a duty to obey the Constitution first, before he obeys anyone who has broken their oath to uphold the Constitution in order to enslave you. The choice of what deserves obedience seems obvious, but many Christians are choosing the later course.

One way to deal with the Power is to be aligned with a superior moral power. The true Christian teachings have almost been destroyed by the Power on this subject. Unless these teachings are introduced, the Christian people will have no concept why we must come out from amongst their evil system, which is designed to promote evil. This is to help you know how to deal with them.

#### WHY WRITE ON THE BIBLE?

The authority of the Bible is not subtracted from when God uses men like Phillip to explain the Bible to men like the Ethiopian. (Acts 8) Sometimes, as with Peter and the people at Pentecost (Acts 2), and the three wise men in Jerusalem (Mt 2:1-8), the Scriptures can be made plainer by human words.

No human can change God's word, "For ever, O Lord, thy word is settled in heaven" (Ps 119:89) (cf. Jn 17:17, Ps.119:160, et al) The reader is encouraged to check God's Word with diligence as the spiritually noble Bereans did (Acts 17:11). This is written to clarify the scriptures, and not to add to them.

#### "HOW SHALL YE BELIEVE MY WORDS?" (JN 5:47)

Those desiring to understand this chapter are encouraged to equip themselves by being born-again and being in fellowship with the Lord their creator. "But the natural man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God: for they are foolishness unto him: neither can he know them, because they are spiritually discerned." (1 Cor 2:14) See also 1 Cor 1:18, 1 Cor 1:25, & Jn 3:3. We must fear God: "the fear of the Lord is the beginning of knowledge, but fools despise wisdom and instruction." (Prov 1:7) "Fear God and his commandments." (Eccl 12:13) We must be willing to do the will of God, "For if we sin willfully after that we have we have received the knowledge of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins." (Heb 10:26) (cf. 2 Pt 2:21 & Jn 13:17) We must be filled with the Holy Spirit who reveals all things, "Eye hath not seen, nor ear heard, neither have entered into the heart of man, the things which God hath prepared for them that love him. But God hath revealed them unto us by his Spirit: for the Spirit searcheth all things, yea, the deep things of God." (1 Cor. 2:9-10) "Which things also we speak, not in the words which man's wisdom teacheth, but which the Holy Ghost teacheth; comparing spiritual things with spiritual." (1 Cor 2:13)

"Be ye holy in all manner of life," (1 Pt 1:4), apply thine heart unto instruction, and thine ears to the words of knowledge," (Prov 23:12), "The heart of the prudent getteth knowledge, and the

ear of the wise seeketh knowledge." (Prov. 18:15) "Study to show thyself approved unto God...rightly dividing the word of truth." (2 Tim 2:15)

## FIVE O.T. SCRIPTURES FORBIDDING INTEREST TAKING

"If thou lend money to any of my people...thou shalt not be to him as an userer, neither shalt thou lay upon him usury." Ex 22:25

"I pray you, let us cease this exacting of interest." Neh 5:10

"he that by interest and unjust gain increaseth his substance, he (God) shall gather it for him that will pity the poor." Prov 28:8

"And if thy brother hath become poor, and cannot support himself among you, then thou shalt relieve him, yea, though he be a stranger, or a sojourner, that he may live with thee. Take no interest from him, or increase, but fear thy God; that thy brother may live with thee. Thou shalt not give him thy money upon interest, nor lend him thy food supplies for profit." Lev 25:35-37

"Thou shalt not lend upon interest to thy brother." Deut 23:19

## LET US...

"Hearken to me, ye that follow after righteousness, ye that seek the Lord; look unto the rock from which ye are hewn, and to the hole of the pit from which ye are digged." Is 51:1

When the Master's sheep hear his voice they obey it. "He that saith, I know him, and keepeth not his commandments, is a liar and the truth is not in him." 1 Jn 2:4 "If ye love me, keep my commandments." Jn 15:14 "We ought to obey God rather than men." Acts 5:29

The Bible has no promises to those who obey Him only partly. When we know something is wrong and do it, it is sin. Look at examples in Biblical history —Nadab and Abihu (Lev 10:1,2), Saul (1 Sam 15), and Ananias and Sapphira (Acts 5:1-11). Remember, "His commandments are not grievous." (1 Jn 5:3)

"God resisteth the proud but giveth grace unto the humble." Js 4:6 The scriptures repeatedly ask us to submit ourselves under God's authority. By doing so we also come under his protection. That doesn't mean we will not suffer— but we will be protected as He knows we should be. This author knows of amazing miracles of protection, but each person needs to trust God himself, and learn for himself that the Lord is good.

## LEARNING THAT THE NT. ALSO CONDEMNS INTEREST

A teacher who is hired by school to teach a class, is a steward over the books she dispenses to her students. It would not be viewed lightly if she decided to make a profit for herself by charging her students money to use the schools books? The teacher can choose to some degree how she uses those school books, but as a steward it is not her job to make a monetary profit from them. Likewise, but even more so, we are to put to good use the wealth that God has entrusted to our stewardships. In the same fashion that the teacher is aware of her stewardship, the Christian realizes that what we use is "God's money" not "ours".

("The earth is the Lord's and the fulness thereof..." Ps 24:1, it was intended that men be stewards of this planet. As it is today, our present government taxes the land, thereby taking

advantage of the fact that everyone must have a place to live. Whether the taxes are paid directly by the owner, or indirectly through rental increases each of us is being taken advantage of. It was never intended that men would take advantage of other men this way.)

Our money and possessions are the Lord's. "Those that believed were of one heart and of one soul; neither said any of them that any of the things which he possessed was his own." Acts 4:32 "My Lord, O King, according to thy saying, I am thine, and all that I have." 1 Kg 20:4 "The Lord is the portion of mine inheritance and of my cup; thou maintainest my lot." Ps 16:5 The Lord "giveth food" Job 36:31 and "Every good gift and every perfect gift is from above, and cometh down from the Father" Js 1:17 "God shall supply all your needs." Phil 4:19 Yet, "The Lord gave and the Lord hath taken away, blessed be the name of the Lord." Job 1:21

What should we do with God's money? "Moreover, it is required in stewards that a man be found faithful." 1 Cor 4:2

Render unto God the things that are God's. "Freely ye have received, freely give". Mt 10:8 Moreover "everyone shall give account of himself to God." Rm 14:12

1. "But if any provide not for his own, and especially for those of his own house, he hath denied the faith, and is worse than an infidel." 1 Tim 5:8 "And having food and raiment let us there with be content." 1 Tim 6:8

2. "Do good to them that are of the household of faith." Gal 6:10

3. "As ye have opportunity, do good unto all men." Gal 6:10 "Give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven." Mt 19:21, Mk 10:21, Lk 12:33, and Lk 18:22.

Jesus "spake many things to them in parables" Mt 13:3,13,34 21:1; Mk 3:23, 4:2,13,33; 12:1 "Why speakest thou unto them in parables?" Mt. 13:10 Those who do not understand the parables fulfill the prophecy of Isaiah 6:9,10 Jesus said. Mt 13:14 God's people are to seek to understand the parables' mysteries. Mt. 13:11 "Seek and ye shall find." Mt 7:7, Lk 11:9

#### PARABLE OF THE UNJUST STEWARD LK 16:1-9

Jesus said, "There was a certain rich man, who had a steward; and the same was accused unto him that he had wasted his goods.

And he called him, and said unto him, How is it that I hear this of thee? Give an account of thy stewardship; for thou mayest no longer be steward.

Then the steward said within himself, What shall I do? For my lord taketh away from me the stewardship. I cannot dig; to beg I am ashamed.

I am resolved what to do, that, when I am put out of the stewardship, they may receive me into their houses.

So he called every one of his lord's debtors unto him, and said unto the first, How much owest thou unto my lord?

And he said, an hundred measures of oil. And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and sit down quickly, and write fifty.

Then said he to another, And how much owest thou? And he said, An hundred measures of wheat. And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and write fourscore.

And the lord commended the unjust steward because he had done wisely; for the children of this world are in their generation wiser than the children of light.

And I say unto you, Make to yourselves friends by means of the money of unrighteousness, that, when ye fail, they may receive you into everlasting habitations.

Here was a servant who faced judgment. His master was going to cast him out, fire him, and make him pay for his sins.

This servant then gave his master's money (reduced the wealthy man's debtors' debts, and by that made friends) while he had a chance; and by doing so prepared a home for himself when he got his reward for poor stewardship. "And the Lord (Jesus) commended the unjust steward." The Lord didn't say the man was just and honest (he called him "unjust")—but he said he was wiser than the children of light. Why? What did the unjust steward do that many "Christians" don't do? He gave freely while he had a chance, and he secured himself a future after his judgment. Do we take our Master's money and give freely? Are we prepared for the judgment?

Verse 9 clearly explains the lesson of this story. We are to make ourselves friends by the money of unrighteousness by freely giving, so that when we fail (when we die), they (the heavenly host) may receive us into everlasting habitation (which is heaven).

Verses 10 and 11 continue the idea that it is more blessed to give than to receive.

He that is faithful in that which is least is faithful also in much; and he that is unjust in the least is unjust also in much.

If, therefore, ye have not been faithful in the unrighteous money, who will commit to your trust the true riches?

And if ye have not been faithful in that which is another man's, who shall give you that which is your own?

Dear reader, God's word plainly tells you that interest is wrong. It may be a small matter, but verses 10 and 11 tell us we must be faithful in the small things before we can be faithful in that which is great. Verse 11 warns us to be good stewards of wealth. The Pharisees and many Jews charged interest. They still do, and are called "covetous" (lovers of money) in Luke 16.

"Ye cannot serve God and mammon." Mt 6:24 and Lk 16:13 If people would obey God's commandments, it wouldn't be too likely they would have much money to be concerned about getting interest. "Work with your hands." 1 Thes 4:11 Can you say with Isaiah 49:4 "my work (is) with my God?" "All that any man giveth of such unto the Lord shall be holy." Lev 27:9 We cannot rob from the rich to give to the poor. Our money should be honestly earned.

LAY NOT UP FOR YOURSELVES TREASURES UPON EARTH (MT 6:19) This means just that. Get rid of your wealth! You may ask me, "How can you tell people that?" That is just exactly what Jesus told the young man to do to get to heaven—"sell what thou hast, and give to the poor." (Mt 18:21, Mk 10:21, Lk 12:33; 18:22) LAY NOT UP FOR YOURSELVES TREASURES UPON EARTH. Do you have money saved up and put away? -LAY NOT up for yourselves treasures upon earth.

God told the Jews "Ye are cursed with a curse; for ye have robbed me." Mal 3:9 See also Mal 3:8, Ps 119:61 and Is 42:22. How can we rob God? Those who charge interest are robbers. "How canst thou say, I am?" Jer. 2:23 "Wherefore will ye plead with me? Ye all have transgressed against me, saith the Lord." Jer 2:29 You have taken God's money that was to be given freely to the poor. (Or in the case of the government, they have taken the land freely given to man, and are charging us for its use.) God gave you the chance with that money to purchase heavenly treasure and you went out and tried to make yourself richer. If you try to save your life and wealth you will lose it. (Mt 10:39, 16:25, Mk 8:35, Lk 9:24) It's ironic that the One-World-State plans to impoverish America— in allowing this God will simply be allowing for His law to be fulfilled. The judgment upon America is there in God's word, and the instrument to enforce it

may well be those who hate Him most. Their turn will come afterwards. Abraham Lincoln said that the sin of slavery was to be paid by American blood; what manner of payment will we make for robbing God? It is quite possible that the future suffering we are to experience is to free us from that which hinders us from "setting our affections on things above." Col 3:2

"Upon the first day of the week let every one of you lay by him in store, as God hath prospered him, that there be no gatherings when I come." 1 Cor 16:1-2 It says give as the Lord hath given you. If he gave you \$5 more than you needed— thank Him for the chance to give it. "Cast your bread upon the waters." Eccl 11:1 —symbolically meaning don't greatly concern yourself with the end result of those material things that sustain you, but in contrast it says don't cast your pearls (heavenly treasure) away.

What is holy do not give to the wicked people. Mt 7:6 For example, the temple of our body is holy, a virgin should not give this holy temple away to wickedness. The Holy Scriptures are holy-meaning set aside for God's service- this message will only be "trampled upon" by the ungodly. It doesn't say loan to the rich — but give to the poor. People with large bank accounts have been giving their money to the rich banks to use. The banks take that money and loan it out to needy people and make themselves richer through interest. Don't help the rich get richer. Especially now that you are learning that the big rich banks are controlled by those rich men who intend to enslave the world under their New Order.

Don't save up for tomorrow like the foolish man in Lk 12:17-21. Don't build bigger barns (if what you have is sufficient) and lay up wealth for your children to inherit. Give to the Lord. Think of all the wealth Christians lost when the stock market crashed in 1929. The depression closed banks and made stocks and bonds worthless. When the One-World-Power monetizes the large debts and expenses of the U.S. government, there will be an exchange of one new dollar for two or ten of the old dollars. They have done this in third world countries, and have planned it for Canada and the United States. Do good while you have a chance. Use God's money as he gives it. Act today, tomorrow never comes. "Go to the ant, you sluggard and observe her ways," (Prov 6:6) and fight evil with good TODAY. Do good while you have a chance. Use God's money as He gives it. Don't try keeping it like the foolish servant who said, "I went and hid thy talent in the earth; lo there thou hast that is thine." Mt 25:24 Are the riches you were given in the earth (earthly things and the world)? "Thou wicked and slothful servant." —Invest your money in heavenly treasure. "He who soweth sparingly will reap sparingly." 2 Cor 9:6 If you do not sow God's wealth to the poor, you will reap little wealth in heaven. This is not that every pay check you get must be spent immediately, but rather do not be afraid of giving to a good cause, just because you want to feel secure. Riches are no security. Jesus never begged, but he did not always have ready cash, as is seen when the disciples got money from the fish's mouth. Mt 17:27 One man who gave almost all he had, was asked about his generosity. He said, "Oh, I shovel into God's bin, and he shovels back into mine, and he's got a bigger shovel."

Some will contend that we emphasize the moral law too much, and that grace and salvation should be preached. "What shall we say then? Is the law sin? God forbid. Nay, I had known sin but by the law; for I had not known coveting, except the law had said, Thou shalt not covet." Rm 7:7 Yes, the law comes along and shows man what is sin. "Because the law worketh wrath; for where no law is, there is no transgression." Rm 4:15 The law condemns man and points out his sin. But the law can not save him; the law will not cleanse a man. But the law drives a man to the cross. "Christ hath redeemed us from the curse of the law, being made a curse for us." Gal 3:13 Sin still remains sin. "How shall we, that are dead to sin, live any longer therein?" Rm 6:2

"They that are after the spirit mind the things of the Spirit." Rm 8:5

If God forbids interest, and you retain it, then you love interest more than God's word. "He that turneth away his ear from hearing the law, even his prayer shall be an abomination." Prov 28:9

People try to make interest legal. They call it legal, because before they steal they tell the party how much they will steal, as though they stole according to what is fair. It might be lawful by man's law, but there is a higher law. Making an occupation of it is no better than making an occupation out of bribery and blackmail.

"Love...seeketh not its own." 1 Cor 13:5 But interest seeketh of others, therefore interest is far from love. "God is love." 1 Jn 14:16 Therefore, interest is far from God.

## QUESTIONS?

Is this all new to you, the reader? Have you been taught that God wants you to be rich? Perhaps they quoted to you 1 Tim 6:18 "Instruct them to do good, to be rich in good works, to be generous and ready to share." This is not speaking about accumulating wealth. Does good works mean money to you?

Perhaps they quoted 2 Cor 9:8, "And God is able to make all grace abound to you, that always having all sufficiency in everything, you may have an abundance for every good deed." This is not speaking about accumulating wealth. Does grace mean money to you?

2 Cor. 9:6 is the only scripture that give a legitimate motivation for bringing in excess money—not to accumulate it, but for giving it. "But this I say, He which soweth sparingly shall reap also sparingly; and he which soweth bountifully shall reap also bountifully. Every man according as he purposeth in his heart, so let him give, not grudgingly, or of necessity: for God loveth a cheerful giver."

So far this chapter has only scratched the surface of a large subject. Naturally, there will many questions, some by sincere truth seekers, some by those trying to find fault or loop holes in God's financial principles for our finances. Some prefer for some misguided reasons to allow the One-World-State to do their financial planning and to allow themselves to be manipulated and jerked around, and ultimately enslaved. They are not aware that the One-World-Power which controls the Federal Reserve, the IRS, and the Bank of England, and much more, are designed not for benevolence but to control the world.

This Author has personally witnessed the System mislead and enslave many farmers with farm loans that never should have been made. The Christian community is being rendered ineffective by the conspiracy by financial enslavement. Just having a covetous attitude can be self-enslaving.

## OUTLINE OF QUESTIONS

Area One- Questions concerning the relevance of the O.T. teachings about Interest taking.

1. Are the scriptures in the OT on Interest irrelevant?
2. Was the law intended for just Israel?

Area Two- Questions concerning Biblical teachings on interest.

1. Is there a difference between usuary and interest?
2. What does the world say in favor of interest?
3. What have Christians done in the past (before the Media was controlled by the wrong people) concerning interest?

4. Don't people need incentive to pay off their loans, aren't they spoiled by no interest?
5. What about inflation?
6. May we pay interest?
7. What is required of the userer by God and His church?
8. What would be the difference if I accept interest and give it to some needy cause or tell the debtor to do so?
9. If I loaned money to a man would it be wrong to accept interest if he insisted on giving it?
10. Are there times interest taking is O.K.?

#### Area Three- Questions concerning Biblical teachings on rent.

1. Is rent the same as interest?
2. Was rent forbidden by the Law of Moses?
3. May a Christian rent and not sin?
4. Why would rent have been necessary when they had no taxes nor very little upkeep of fences or buildings?
5. If rent is not paid the property can sold, but if the loan is not repaid then what is the security for the lender?
6. Can't the poor be oppressed through rent?

#### Area Four- Questions concerning lending and giving.

1. Are the Biblical provisions for the poor still in force?
2. Suppose we lend money to a needy person and he wastes it, are we responsible for that?
3. What are some of the duties of the borrower?
4. What is the secret teaching of giving?

#### Area Five- Questions concerning my hermeneutics

1. How does the original Hebrew read concerning interest?
2. Is it lord or Lord in Lk 16:18?
3. Are the items in Neh 5:10, 11 rent or interest?

#### ARE THE SCRIPTURES IN THE O.T. ON INTEREST IRRELEVANT?

It is clear that Interest is against the moral teachings of Christ. Is that all the Christian can base his actions on, or does the O.T. have relevance today?

"All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reprove, for correction, for instruction in the paths of righteousness", 2 Tim 3:16 When Paul wrote this the only scriptures were the Old Testament.

According to Mt 5:17-19 we realize that no one has the right to void one small commandment of the O.T., except that Christ teach us a greater way to fulfill the law. This writer believes that the moral law is unchanged which true faith establishes. Rm 3:31 The law was everlasting. Does "everlasting" mean to stop at Malachi?

The relationship of the law, morality and grace is examined in detail in the book Life In The Son. It shows without question that the Christian is called to live the moral laws. The subject is quite complex, because so many are not willing simply to accept the harder scriptures at face value. Let us remember that there is no Christian liberty outside of the truth, which is God's word. "If ye continue in my word, then are ye my disciples indeed; and ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free." Jn 8:31,32



Interest is forbidden by the moral teachings of the Old Testament, and New Testament scripture encourages us to follow these same moral teachings.

#### WAS THE LAW (Torah) INTENDED FOR JUST ISRAEL?

The Apostle Paul's opposition to the law was not actually opposition to the law per se, but rather to show men that salvation did not result from the observance of the law. There are numerous New Testament scriptures that indicate the Law was practiced by our supreme example Jesus Christ (cf Sermon on the Mount), and also by Paul.

But when one speaks of "the Law", there are different meanings assigned to what it means. Moses received the Decalogue (what is called the Ten Commandments). He also received Priestly Laws and the Covenant Code, plus a supplementary Covenant made at Horeb (Deut. 29:1). It is clear that moral laws of God were in operation long before these various Codes, Covenants, and laws were given. The first five books contain civil law, priestly law, and public law. Nor is each law exclusively in one category. It was recognized by all the early Christians that the moral laws of God should be followed by all men. What is not of faith is sin. The Christian is called to obey rules due to his faith and trust in His Creator. The original meaning of Torah, which is "instruction", applies today to the Torah. The laws concerning interest were not figurative nor civil law, clearly the warnings were of a moral nature.

#### AREA ONE-QUESTIONS CONCERNING THE RELEVANCE OF THE O.T. TEACHINGS ABOUT INTEREST TAKING.

The Old Testament teachings about Interest Taking are relevant for a number of reasons for the Christian today. Let us summarize the values gained by obedience to our heavenly Father before presenting the Scriptural basis for these.

\* First the Scriptures are in agreement with Christ's New Testament teaching. We remain under his protection by our obedience.

\* Second, these scriptures still serve as instruction in righteousness for the Christian enabling the Christian to mature. \*Third, a clear conscience is an inner freedom of spirit toward God that comes from knowing that God's holiness is not offended. A correct attitude toward interest may clear up a hidden barrier blocking that inner peace with God.

\* Fourth, the rejection of God's standard quenches the Spirit, results in inner tension, and loss of spiritual direction. To follow God means to promote our health.

The moral law is unchanged and is established by true faith. Rm 3:31. Reading Mt 5:17-19 it can be observed that no one has a right to make void one small command of the O.T. except Christ, who was special in his own right. Because these guidelines are solid, we have a firm foundation that we can depend upon, this is ancient wisdom of the best kind. "All Scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in the paths of righteousness" 2 Tm 3:16

But some will ask is the law given against Interest in Ex 22:25, Deut 23:19-20, Lev 25:36-37 part of the moral law?

In view of the liberty the Israelites had to lend on interest to strangers, at first it seems that if it were morally wrong to take interest, why would this liberty be allowed? After all it isn't morally right to commit adultery or to be drunk with strangers.

It is important to clear up exactly what strangers are meant here—for the Israelite's heathen friends and their converts were to be exempt from interest (Deut 23:20); it was to the Israelites

enemies, who they could kill—or at times were commanded to kill, that they could charge interest to. Interest appears to have been considered a kind of punishment, and other scriptures bear this out.

"If thou wilt not hearken unto the voice of the Lord thy God, to observe to do all his commandments and his statutes which I commend thee this day, that all these curses shall come upon thee, and overtake thee. He (the stranger) shall lend to thee, and thou shalt not lend to him: he shall be the head, and thou shalt be the tail."

Again we read, "And all these blessings shall come on thee and overtake thee, if thou shalt hearken unto the voice of the Lord thy God. The Lord shall open unto thee his good treasure, the heaven to give the rain unto thy land in its season, and to bless all the work of thine hand; and thou shalt lend unto many nations, and thou shalt not borrow."

It seems likely the blessing of lending and the curse of borrowing of these passages refers to loaning with interest. If it was or wasn't doesn't alter the fact, that God commanded them not to charge interest to his chosen people, converts to the faith, friends of the faith, but allowed them to loan with interest to those heathen enemies.

In regards to what kind of law this was, note that the first three books of Moses are considered to give the law, and Deut. is considered by some to repeat those laws.

These three books mention twice about loaning to the poor, and once about to poor strangers. Why does the Holy Spirit twice say, "If thy brother be poor, thou shalt not lend on usury" ? (Usury in the King James Translation meant all interest.) Some will say that means the law was not universal, but limited to loaning to the poor, but that for business ventures it was O.K.

But in Deut. it forbids usury (interest) to poor and rich alike. This is where an objection by some develops who see Deut. as only a repetition of the law. Some would claim that we must ignore any additions the prophets gave to Ex 20 because they were not law givers, but law interpreters; therefore, they assert these laws are intended for kindness to the poor, just as Deut 15: 1,2,3 and Deut 24:19,20,21.

First, this ignores the tradition that Moses wrote Deut. Second, there is much more morally wrong with interest than just that it is unkind. However, kindness is a moral law and should be practiced too. If we have a chance to be kind in the manner of Deut 15 and 25, then let us do this. Bear in mind that interest is contrary to both the moral teachings of Christ and forbidden by the moral teachings of the law.

"At the end of every seven years thou shalt make a release. And this is the manner of the release: every creditor who lendeth anything unto his neighbor shall release it, he shall not exact it of his neighbor, or of his brother, because it is called the Lord's release. Of a foreigner thou mayest exact it again; but that which is thine with thy brother, thine hand shall release."

"When thou cuttest down thine harvest in the field, and hast forgotten a sheaf in the field, thou shalt not go again to fetch it, it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow, that the Lord God may bless thee in all the work of thine hand." (verses 20-22 forbid beating the olive tree over again, and gleaning grapes for a second time.)—No wonder the Jewish International Financiers will go to great lengths to destroy those who would hold the Bible's teachings dear.

Can a Christian go after a forgotten sheaf in the field? May those who take clothes as a pledge for money lent, wait until the sun goes down to return them (Ex 22:26)? Can a Christian hold a debtor 8 years to a debt? Can a Christian obey one law of kindness and not another? Can we deny Christians the liberty of breaking Deut 15:1,2,3 and Deut 24:19,20,21? Are we guilty of forbidding interest, a law of kindness, and ignoring the other laws of kindness? Have "Christians"

been playing church, or have they been learning to walk in God's spirit, and not after the lust of the flesh? (cf. Gal 5:16)

## AREA TWO

1. Is there a difference between usury and interest?

Today, the words have different meanings, however originally usury meant all interest. Generally, usury is used today to mean an exorbitant or illegal rate of interest. When the shift in public attitude came toward interest, the word usury which was used to mean any interest changed to its new meaning of an exorbitant rate.

However, in scripture, and also in the nation of Israel there was no distinction between acceptable and unacceptable rates of interest, it was all considered to be extortion (Ps 109), and the extortioner was considered to be a robber. 1 Cor 6:10

2. What does the world say in favor of interest?

First, as Christians let us remember, "If anyone teaches otherwise and does not consent to wholesome words, even the words of our Lord Jesus Christ, and to the doctrine which is according to godliness, he is proud, knowing nothing, but is obsessed with disputes and arguments over words, from which come envy, strife, reviling, evil suspicions, useless wranglings of men of corrupt minds and destitute of the truth, who suppose that godliness is a means of gain. From such withdraw yourself." (emphasis added) 1 Tim 6:3-5.

When worldly Christians or people in the world begin defending interest they often try to muddle the issues. They like to make the issues seem complicated. They also try to show that interest taking has benefits.

Let's take a glance at this last item, that interest taking has benefits. They say the lender takes risks, so interest encourages loans. All ventures have risks, who can ascertain the future even on the safety of crossing the street? Does this mean I deserve to be paid for crossing? The risks taken by a usurer loaning to a company are far different than the company's and its partners' risks who must take their lumps on whether the business prospers or fails. And the loss of their property, or goods remains ever present. That the usurer is in a way risking his money is true, but it is a totally different risk than the company and its partners are experiencing. Further, if risk is a criteria for receiving extra money, every person even remotely connected to the business venture can claim some compensation. The families of the company, the janitors, and the neighbors all have a risk of some kind. That is the crux of the matter. The usurer supposes he deserves to be congratulated and honored for his risk taking. But the honest farmer, or the honest carpenter take risks everyday without compensation not supposing that their risks are special above everyone else's. No one pays the farmer for taking a risk when he plants his seeds, so that we can eat. No one pays the carpenter for taking a risk when he begins a house not knowing absolutely if a fire or strong wind might not damage it during construction. The carpenter takes this risk that we might have shelter. Risk entitles us to nothing. If it did we should all have a claim on riches.

But the world will shudder, "Loans are necessary and who wants to loan if they are given interest?" In a sense, our sinful economy does need sinful interest taking to function. The Pornography market needs more lewd photographs to continue selling books. However, many economies including the modern Moslem economy are (or have) functioning fine without interest taking. It is only to be expected that the world will shudder, but then they shudder to think of

a world without sin. To live without cigarettes, booze, wild women, etc. seems incomprehensible to them also.

This author is not concerned that by getting very technical and indepth in the issue of interest taking God's word might contradict itself. God's will for us is not inconsistent. His pronouncements against Interest are not inconsistent with His best wishes for our lives. The problem with getting indepth is that this Author's approach is based on the scripture's value system, and that what the worldly Christian must realize is that what he might call benefits in God's eyes are a shame. For instance, it will be argued that trade is encouraged by interest. That interest helps trade does not add merit to interest, for most trade today is conducted unchrist-like. Does our trade glorify God or man? Trade can go on without interest. The old Hebrew nation and many others have managed without.

If we get sucked into the complicated theories about interest a person can get really confused. The world has their financial gurus that are argueing, studying and contradicting each other as to how interest functions upon an economy. We are not to let ourselves be spoiled by philosophy (Col. 2:8). They would have us believe the economy regulates interest rates and borrowing, and they see all kinds of "benefits" of interest. In simple terms, interest allows people to spend more than their limits, and brings many to ruin.

Sometimes, as Christians we give the thief our coat and our hat besides our wallet to show him that God loves him. Interest is robbery and perhaps we may need to experience it for God's glory, but that does not mean robbery is O.K.

What would you replace lending on interest with? Won't people who will be ruined by borrowing, be ruined whether they took interest or not? Couldn't hard feeling arise if a man lending freely is injured for the need of money that was promised to be repaid, but wasn't? Isn't money lent longer when interest is charged and wouldn't the shorter period of freely loaned money be a hardship?

People can injure themselves with about anything. The Christian applies God's principles and the dynamics of those principles work toward success. First, we are commanded to lend where we do not expect to receive again—Lk 6:35. The borrower is instructed to be "Not slothful in business"—Rm 12:11 and 2 Thes 3. The borrower is plainly instructed not to live off of others unnecessarily. We are all commanded to honestly work with our hands. If we suffer for having righteously loaned money for a need, the Scripture's value system esteems such suffering. If that seems cruel to the world—they should recall all the suffering they have encouraged people to go through, it is an honor in the world to suffer through the Iron Man Triathalon (talk about pain), it was the in thing for worldly women to wear painful corsets and whale-bone girdles to force their bodies into painful unnatural shapes, unless one gets wasted with alcohol and suffers a hangover he is not cool at parties,... the list could go on of the many ways the world expects their people to suffer. So understand that for us to suffer for our God is our glory.

If we give money so that a person can be slothful and waste it, we show poor stewardship, because we do not want to encourage that person's sin of slothfulness. (Some misunderstand and think that not charging interest is carelessness. Satan would have us overly careful lest we lose some of our abundance—yet that abundance was given us so that we could share.) The question is not whether we might suffer without charging interest, but what is the morally correct thing to do. That is the question. That money freely lent has its faults is no secret. The underlying principle is to do what is most loving toward God, and one's fellow man. The focus of interest is self.

How would the world today survive without interest?— How would it survive without soldiers to fight wars? What if this? What if that? Let us not worry about something the Scripture says will not happen. We know that evil along with its "bloodsucking usurers" are not going to all stop their bloodsucking just because you and I do, nor will the world self-destruct from lack of interest taking. But so what if it did? Why should the Christians be disturbed if the One-World-Order feel apart? These "if" questions are vain— but perhaps it may console the sincere seeker to know that the modern Moslem world has done very well without interest taking. Medieval Europe was often without interest and did fine. The natives of the Americas and Australia did fine without interest. And it is conceivable that the New Heavens and New Earth will be able to do just fine without interest.

As it stands today, interest takers have a vested interest in people being in need. If interest were not allowed the interest takers would develop more concern to see others sufficiently prosper.

Doesn't Mt 25:14-24 teach interest is right? We can use the Master's money to get worldly or heavenly treasure, it's your decision. You can use it selfishly or give it to Christ, it's your decision. God provides us with a surplus, so that we can use it to glorify Him, and so we might enjoy the blessings from giving.

Isn't a man worth \$1,500 who loans \$100 to a neighbor worth \$1,500 losing more than the one borrowing gains? No. It is true though that the value of money can fluctuate—there is nothing wrong with repaying according to the real value of the paper one has borrowed. To say "you loaned me x amount of purchasing power and I will pay back x amount of purchasing power," is not interest. This is due to the fact that the paper we call money is not real money, but the alchemy of the Satanic financial Power. Yes, the occult does create gold out of paper and lends it out to nations and individuals on interest. (See chap. 3.3 to learn how the international bankers are a satan worshipping clique.)

And then to avoid the effect of the Satanic alchemists and their inflation people try to use the interest-rates (extortion-rates) to profit from inflation. They justify their interest in extortion by claiming they are merely "protecting" themselves from inflation. If they simply want to protect themselves they should buy real money, i.e. gold, silver and real wealth i.e. land, houses, and tools; rather than stealing from someone through interest.

Aren't you trying to turn the world upside down? True Christians, like Paul was (Acts 17:6), will be accused of this, because they are trying to turn it right side up. When the Power makes Christianity illegal, will we have enough Christianity to be convicted? I hope so.

3. What have Christians done in the past (before the Media was controlled by the wrong people) concerning interest?

We should not rest our faith on the actions of men, but rather "let God be true, but every man a liar." Rm 3:4

Still, many will be interested in the past.

## EARLY CHURCH FATHERS

Barnabas, known from many scriptures concerning him in Acts, Corinthians and Galatians, wrote against interest (usury). He also wrote "Thou shalt labor with thy hands to give to the poor that thy sins may be forgiven."<sup>1</sup>

Clement, who also worked with Paul (see Phil.) wrote in praise of the Old Testament for its humanity in forbidding interest. He said, "indeed the man who is generous to the poor receives sufficient usury in gratitude, praise and honor of his fellowman."<sup>2</sup>

Barnabas' writings were considered scripture in Alexandria for about a century, and Clements' writings were considered scripture for two centuries by the early Christians.

The Christian Hermes also wrote against interest. An early writing which some say Hermas wrote says, "They that receive without a real need, shall give an account for it: but he that gives shall be innocent; for he has fulfilled his duty as he received it from God."<sup>3</sup>

Tertullian (c.155-220 A.D.) wrote against Interest. He wrote that Lk 6:35 means the same as Ez. 18:8. Remember that Ez. 18:8 refers to interest as evil and Lk. 6:35 refers to lending without hoping for anything in return. For Tertullian's references to the evil of interest see this footnote.<sup>4</sup>

St. Cyprian (205-258 A.D.) and St. Apolonius of Hierapolis (who wrote in 175-176 A.D.) also wrote against interest.

Cyprian wrote in 248 or 249 A.D. "Non faenerabis fratri tuo usurum pecuniae et usuram ciborum"—"We must not practice interest."<sup>5</sup>

In the 5th and 6th centuries we have the writings of many religious leaders who completely condemn the taking of any kind of interest.<sup>6</sup>

The Catholic church banned interest until 1830. Augustine in his City of God, Bk. III, chapt. 17 related how the worst measure of oppression in the Roman Empire during the Punic wars of all the many oppressive measures was "The people overwhelmed...most of all by usury..."

The Anabaptist churches although they disagreed with the Catholic church over many issues, saw eye to eye with the Catholics concerning interest taking. Only in recent times have many of them lost the teaching that interest is evil.

One of the first important assemblies of Christians after the Apostles was the Council of Nicene. This Council forbid usury (interest) to the clergy with these words, "Whoever of the clergy, for filthy Lucre's sake, exerciseth Usury, let him be Disposed."<sup>7</sup>

The 44th of the Apostolic Canons and the 1st Council of Aries (314 A.D.) prohibited it in the same way.

The reformers Menno Simons, Martin Luther and Zwingli were agreed on one thing. They all condemned interest.

Martin Luther—"When money is lent and a charge made or more taken back than was originally made over, that is usury, and as such is condemned by every law...nor can they (interest takers) be saved unless they do penance"<sup>8</sup> "the devil invented it," and anyone who charges interest is "a thief, robber and murderer."<sup>9</sup> "Rents are but the 'fig leaves' behind which usury hides its shame".<sup>10</sup> "Money is an unfruitful commodity which I cannot sell in such a way as to entitle me to a profit."<sup>11</sup> "Will not interest soon be the ruin of the world?"<sup>12</sup> Luther felt Luke 6:34 commands us to follow the Old Testament teachings against usury.<sup>13</sup> He also felt that the trading companies, and bankers, and merchants revealed such a "bottomless pit of avarice and wrong-doing that there is nothing that can be discussed with a good conscience."<sup>14</sup> "How can there be anything good in trade?"<sup>15</sup>

Menno Simons—"But in all things, one toward another, long-suffering, friendly, peaceable, ever ready in true Christian love to serve one's neighbor in all things possible: by exhortation, by reproof, by comforting, by assisting, by counseling, with deed and with possessions."<sup>16</sup> "We beg of you from the bottom of our hearts, for Jesus' sake, to reflect a moment whether your spirit is one with the Lord's Spirit, and your conviction agrees with His holy Word; whether it is the Spirit of the Lord and the love for your neighbor or the thirst for gain and the thought of

temporal support that send and drive you into your profession. Do you preach God's Word out of a pure heart without falsification; administer His sacraments correctly, and lead a pious and irreproachable life as the Scriptures teach; and do you verily shun and expel from the fellowship of the Lord, public transgressors, primpers, drunkards, LOVERS OF GAIN, USURERS, liars, swindlers, contentious persons, brawlers, adulterers, such as follow after prostitutes, blasphemers, those who take oaths, unrighteous people, etc.?"<sup>17</sup> (Emphasis added)

Even the Catholic and Church of England preachers at this time warned of the evils of the merchants and their commercial schemes.<sup>18</sup>

John Calvin (born as Jean Cauin of Noyons, France) studied Humanism indepth and was associated with those Humanistic reformers in France that wanted to reform Christianity with humanism.<sup>19</sup> Calvin in his Commentary on Isaiah, 24:2 states, "No public government can be lasting without the transactions of commerce." Calvin's upper-class heritage, the importance of Geneva as a commercial center, Calvin's deep association with humanism, and his possible Jewish heritage (His name Cohen also written Couin) are all factors that could have contributed to his understanding that commerce was spiritually good. One encyclopedia states "Calvin blessed the Jews."<sup>20</sup> Even though Calvin wasn't so radical to accept all interest, he opened the door. Calvin in his Commentary on Exodus, 22:25 declared that interest could be permitted to the rich. He thought interest takers were shameful (Comm. on Ps. 15:5) and that a well-ordered community would not tolerate interest takers to live in their communities. (Comm. on Ezek., 18:5-9). However, though he condemned interest to the poor, he opened the door to it for those who weren't poor. In his sermon on Deut., 23:8-20 he expressed that the interest should be moderate, and never allowed within the Christian fellowship. Calvin had a very good attitude toward wealth, he states "God mixes up the rich and poor so that they may meet together and hold fellowship with each other so that the poor receive and the rich give."<sup>21</sup> There has been debate whether Calvin opened the door to Capitalism or not. It is clear from Calvin's sermons and commentaries he did not intend to support Capitalism. Troeltsch suggests that the ethic of Calvin was "a door into which capitalism was able to steal."<sup>22</sup> It seems the proof is in the pudding. Geneva and Switzerland developed into banking centers. The Reformed religion, which spread through those areas of Europe caught between the rival Catholic and Protestant areas, has shown a remarkable interest in commerce and capitalism. Calvin's influence carried over into the Puritan capitalistic work ethic of New England. An abundance of capitalists came out of Calvinistic backgrounds.

The door was let open a squeek, and through that door rushed a horde of characters that sought power. Along with that lust for power came the desire to kill the one authority that stood in their way of world domination—faith in the Creator and his Word. It's interesting to note Pres. John Adams in 1819 stated, "Banks have done more injury to the religion, morality, tranquility, prosperity and even wealth of the nation than they can have done or ever will do good."

Whether Adams knew it or not, it is probable that the War of 1812 was manufactured to prove to the nation that the U.S. needed a central national bank. During the war the bank, now known as Citibank and now controlled by the Rothschilds, raised over a million dollars in loans for the War of 1812.<sup>23</sup> Pressure to re-charter a National Bank came as soon as the War of 1812 began, especially from two Americans who were vocal proponents of the War of 1812, the Mason Henry Clay and John C. Calhoun. Harvard President Joseph Willard saw the war as the working of the Illuminati.<sup>24</sup>

History records that Jewish Banker and jeweller Piccolo Tigre was an early member of the Illuminati.<sup>25</sup> Some of the Jewish banking family of the Rothschilds have been too.

## NOTES

1. The Genuine Epistles of the Apostolic Fathers, trans, by Wake, George Rontledge and Son, Ltd., London, 1893.
2. Il Stromatum, 1.2, c. 18, Migne, P.G. t. 8, cols. 1023-6.
3. Wake, trans., op. cit.
4. Tertullian. Adversus Marcionem, Lib. IV, c. 17, Migne, Patrologia Lat., t. 2. and De Lapsis, c. 6 Migne, P.L., t. 4 cols. 470-1.
5. Hartel, W., S. Thasci Caecili Cyprian, Opera Omnia (Corpus Scriptorum Ecclesiasticorum Latinorum III, i-iii) Vienna, 1868-1871, p. 153 l. 16.
6. Divine, Thomas F. Interest. Milwaukee, WI: Marquette Univ. Press, 1959.
7. Jones, David. A Discourse upon Usury, or Lending money for increase. Printed by Samuel Crouch, Cornwall, Eng., 1692.
8. Luther, Martin. Werke. Erlangen ed., XXIII, p. 283.
9. Luther, Martin. An den Christlichen Adel, Werke, Erlangen ed., VI, p. 466.
10. Luther, Martin. Sermon on Usury, 1519.
11. Luther, Martin. Tischreden, 1542.
12. Luther, Martin. Werke, Erlangen ed., XXIII, p.294
13. ibid., vol. XIII, p. 319.
14. ibid., vol. 45, p.270
15. ibid., vol. 45, pp. 246-7
16. Bender, Harold, ed., The Complete Writings of Menno Simons. Herald Press, Scottsdate, Pa., 1974, p. 146.
17. ibid., p. 537
18. See Blench, J.W. Preaching in England, Oxford, 1964, pp. 133, 244, 270 and M. MacLure's St. Paul's Cross Sermons 1534-1642, Toronto, 1958, p. 123.
19. cf. Bieler, A. The Social Humanism of Calvin. Richmond, 1964, p.51 and also cf. Wallace, Ronald S. Calvin, Geneva, and the Reformation. Grand Rapids, MI: Baker Books, 1988, pp. 5-7.
20. As quoted by Mullins, The Curse of Canaan, p.81.
21. Calvin, Sermon on Deut., 15:11-15, CO., 27:342.
22. Troeltsch, E. The Social Teaching of the Christian Churches, vol. 2, London, 1931, pp. 644-5, 915.
23. Sampson, Antony. The Money Lenders. NY: Penguin Books, 1981, p. 57.
24. Epperson, A. Ralph. The Unseen Hand. Tucson, AR.: Publius Press, p. 133.
25. Mullins, World Order, p. 206.

QUESTION 4. Don't people need incentive to pay off their loans, aren't they spoiled by no interest?



The nation of Israel was directed by God not to be slothful—note for instance the proverb calling them to learn from the industry of the ants. If not having to pay interest makes people slothful, then God gave a command that was harmful.

However, the scriptures against interest are forbidding it out of the principles of love and kindness. Jesus indirectly confirms this by stating that on love hang all the law given to Israel. Mt 22:40 The prophets of Israel (meaning their messages) were also according to Christ sent to Israel out of love. The prophets condemned interest taking.

If people are observing scripture by not taking interest, then they must also deal with Rm 12:11 "Not slothful in business" and 2 Thes 3.

QUESTION 5. What about inflation?

In 1929, \$100 would have bought a good dairy cow. Five years later \$100 would have bought 3 or 4 cows. This was a case of money gaining in value. Locking someone into anykind of a fixed interest arrangement can not be justified on the basis of inflation, unless someone knows for a fact what the future will bring.

It would be possible to peg the repayment of a loan on the purchasing power borrowed rather than a monetary amount. This would not constitute interest, and would actually be the most ethical type of repayment.

Unfortunately, the U.S. government under the control of the World-Order allowed the International Power to issue Fed. reserve notes contrary to the U.S. Constitution. When the Constitution was written it was plain that a monetary system on an honest medium of exchange—silver, gold, etc. clearly was in the best interest of the nation. Christians are best off, if they can find alternatives to being in the system's perverted financial system. As Christians discover better methods than working through the One-World-Power's banking/financial theft system, some of these issues will take care of themselves.

As much as possible the Christians should keep Christ's money among the Brethren, as the world can not be trusted to use it for God's glory. Receiving interest from the world, encourages lending to the world rather than keeping the money within the Brethren. Should we not take care of our own needy first? Gal 6:10, 1 Tim. 5:4, 8,16. All of us who are keeping money within the Banking system are helping prop up one of the biggest evil powers the New World Order has.

QUESTION 6 May we pay interest?

Jer 15:10 "I have neither lent on interest, nor men have lent to me on interest, yet every one of them curse me."

The receiver of interest makes a giver of interest- he makes a thief. Where there are no buyers there are no sellers. Where there are not bribe givers, no bribe takers.

But what if it is a necessity? the Bible has some strange cases of necessity. Adam's sons married sisters, David ate the shew bread (1 Sam 21:6), and the disciples healed on the Sabbath (Lk. 13:10).

In Gen 21:32, Abraham received an unlawful oath. Abraham made a covenant with Abimelech and swore by God. Abimelech swore by the false Gods. Laban swore in Gen. 31:53 by the God of Abraham, the God of Nahor, the God of their father. Ur, city of the Chaldees worshipped Nanna the moon god and had this idol in their homes. This father was a Chaldean. Was this an oath to the gods? Anyway Jacob swore by the fear of his father, Isaac, which was the Lord

Yahweh. Why the difference in oaths? Did Abraham receive unlawful oaths and not sin? Didn't Christ show it is lawful to suffer injury by paying tribute in Mt 17:29?

Doesn't the Scripture of Isa 24:2 "And it shall be...as with the taker of usury, so with the giver to him." mean we may not pay interest?

No, the verse actually says this, "Behold, the Lord maketh the earth empty, and maketh it waste, and turneth it upside down, and scattereth abroad the inhabitants thereof. And it shall be, as with the people, so with the priest; as with the servant, so with his master; as with the maid, so with her mistress, as with the buyer, so with the seller; as with the lender, so with the borrower; as with the taker of usury, so with the giver of usury to him." These verses tell the greatness and universality of the ruin and judgment on these people. If this verse means paying of usury is evil, then we must also rediculously say anyone who is a priest, servant, maid, master, buyer, seller, lender, or borrower is also evil. God wasn't judging men for wanting to be priests or pay usury, but for not worshipping him as obedient servants.

"This I pray, that your love may abound yet more and more in knowledge and in all judgment (Phil 1:9) Isa 24:2 does not condemn paying interest. However, neither does it allow paying interest.

"If any man will do his will, he shall know of the doctrine, whether it be of God, or whether I speak of myself." (Jn 7:17) the man who gives himself 100 percent up to living and finding truth will understand that interest is the same as robbery and extortion, and paying interest should not be intentionally done. Sometimes, we are taken advantage of unawares. A man may allow himself to be robbed, but we are guilty of the crime if we encourage, tempt, or help the robber (or interest taker). We should not lean unto our own understanding. Many of us would not have thought Abraham should have accepted an oath to a strange god. Our understanding would have been different than God's. God's desire in our lives is not impossible to discover. Pray the situation through, keep praying until you know his will. "If you want to know God, love him." 1 Cor 8:13 Otherwise I believe, "he knoweth nothing yet as he ought to know."

As Naaman in 2 Kg 5:18, I would also say "neither do or do not. I will not condemn thee-but if thy conscience condemn thee then do not."

QUESTION 7 What is required of the userer by God and his church.

In referring to church our meaning is that of the Bible's where those Christians within a certain city were of one church. In other words a local body, where the person regularly fellowships.

Interest is a work of the flesh and should be treated the same as "adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness, idolatry, witchcraft, hatred, variance, emulations, wrath, strife, seditions, heresies, envyings, murders, drunkenness, reveling and the like." Gal 5:19-21.

Sins should be confessed to God (Lk 15:18) and proper restitution (Lk 19:8 and others) and repentance done. (Acts 19:19, Lk 18:6, Job 42:6, Rev 2:5, Hos 14:4 and others)

Unfortunately, few who charge interest understand how God looks at it. "They know not what they do."(Lk 23:24) And most people living by it will want to defend it; people who don't live by it won't defend it, just as the silversmiths and the Image of Ephesus. (Acts 19:25) Will you plead for Baal? (Judges 6:31)

The Bible warns usurers, "thou hast taken usury (interest) and increase, and thou hast greedily gained of thy neighbors by extortion, and hast forgotten me, saith the Lord God. Behold, therefore, I have smitten mine hand at thy dishonest gain which thou hast made, and at thy blood which hast been in the midst of thee." (Ez 22:12-13) "The wealth of the sinner is laid up for the

just." (Prov 13:22) It appears then that usurers shall receive two payments. 1. the first of money, 2. the second of judgment.

So repent sinner and make restitution. Don't be like Samuel who ask, "Whose goods did I take?" (See 1 Samuel 12:3); but be like Zacheus.

"And Zacheus stood, and said unto the Lord, Behold, Lord, the half of my goods I give to the poor; and if I have taken anything from any man by false accusation, I restore him fourfold. And Jesus said unto him, This day is salvation come to this house." Lk 19:8-9 Restore it sinner, for the sin is not remitted until the money is restored.

Amaziah in 2 Chr 25:9 did not know what he would do when he gave a hundred talents of silver. "And the man of God answered, The Lord is able to give thee much more than this."

The interest taker (usurer) is out of fellowship with the Lord until this sin is fixed. He has no communion with Christ nor with the saints. Not only has he stolen, but he must not try to pass this money which is not rightly his onto his children, rather "Set thy things in order before you die." Isaiah said to Hezekiah. (Is 38:6)

So sinner, if Christ is in your heart and speaks to you as Zacheus, then restore now as Zacheus did.

QUESTION 9 If I loaned money to a man would it be wrong to accept interest if he insisted on giving it?

There is a difference between accepting interest and demanding it. The best way to avoid the attending evils of interest is not to accept it, but encourage the debtor to give it to a worthy cause. This would be preferable, over accepting it oneself, if one is to avoid encouraging evil. Interest is a practice leading to the oppression of the poor. If the situation seems to be a special case, then the best answer is to put the issue before the Lord. I have myself had best results if I cleared my slate with the Lord first. I believe at times the Lord doesn't answer, simply because the plain answer is in his Word. Be honest with the Lord.

QUESTION 10. Are there times interest taking is O.K.?

Area Three- Questions concerning Biblical teachings on rent.

QUESTION 1. Is rent the same as interest?

Obviously, rent is not the same as interest. The very fact that the two words can be used without any problem of the mind confusing the two ideas shows that they are not the same idea.

"Should rent be viewed the same as interest?" is a deeper question. Unfortunately, our modern Bible translations have confused the issue greatly. The modern Bible translations have attempted to put scripture in terms we can understand. In doing so they have given us words we understand, but that are not faithful to the original meaning. For instance, the parable of Jesus which occurs in Mt 21:33-41, Mk 12: 1-9 and Lk 20:9-16 in modern translations appears to be a rental situation, when it was actually a SHARECROPPING ARRANGEMENT in the original language and the parable shows this.

In fact, all the Biblical examples of "rent" which the modern translations present (with the exception of Paul renting a room in Rome (Acts 28:30) are not really examples of rent at all. Ex 22:15 speaks of loaning an animal, Deut 24:15 indicates work for wages, and Lev 25:15-16 refers to a buyer paying for a share of the crops.

The question remains is rent forbidden or not? Although rent was not part of the life of ancient Israel, and is not the optimum method for a Godly Society to operate under, it is not expressly forbidden. It is this Author's conviction that rent is different from interest and can be paid. Rent inherently suffers from some of the same defects of interest and in an ideal situation would have to be eliminated. Because we do not live in an ideal situation, and we are not expressly forbidden, rent is permissible. A major difference between the Israelites and the modern man is that modern governments in effect believe they own all the land, and in effect "rent" the land to its citizens. If you do not believe this try missing your rent payments (taxes) and see if the government doesn't come for what they think is theirs. In contrast to this ungodly system the Israelites were given the land for their families for an enduring inheritance. It genuinely belonged to the people, rather than their government, although the final title holder was always God who held the people responsible for their treatment of the land. God will again someday bring to ruin those ruining the earth, according to various scriptures. How can we honestly quibble about rent, when in effect that is what all "property owners" are doing today?

This Author does not wish to say that it is always right to charge or accept rent, but that although there may be some similarity between rent and interest, there are also some big differences. For instance, the owner who rents his property, but pays the taxes and maintenance, etc., but receives no rent would be better off financially, if he didn't own the property. This would not be the case where money is loaned and no interest received.

What if money was loaned and not returned? It would be a total loss, while if no rent was received couldn't the property be sold?

In some cases the property could be sold, while in other cases it may be the owner's home where he is unable to farm it himself. Thus to never allow rent could cause hardship. The man that could use property tax free and upkeep free - that is free of charge - has a better chance than if he would own the property. In contrast, the man who borrows \$5000 without interest is not better off than someone who owns \$5000. Again rent and interest are not alike. This does not give us any overall rule, circumstances vary in case to case, but it does indicate that the rules applying to interest do not have blanket application to rent.

The poor can be oppressed as severely by rent as interest. Some mining companies and other companies around the world have oppressed people to the point of actually keeping them in slavery to the companies by the use of rent. Rent originally served as a system of tribute, a tax in ancient times. It is clear that rent has its own harsh effects, but it must be examined in the context of being rent, and not as a type of interest.

## QUESTION 2. Was rent forbidden by the Law of Moses?

After clarifying that rent is not interest, we then can ask, is rent forbidden by the Law of Moses? Yes and No.

The origin of the word rent is helpful. Rent comes from the Latin "rendere". Rendere could mean either a payment or the surrender of a city to an army. In the word "sur-rend-er" the rend comes from "rendere". The connotation has historically been a type of tribute or tax payment. Although to demand this type of payment might not be acceptable under the admonitions to love others, the scriptures do not categorically forbid rent, or taxes, or tributes. Certainly tributes, taxes and rents can and should be paid according to Christ's teachings. Whether Rent should be charged depends upon the exact situation. Again much of what we might offhand refer to as rent can or is actually something else.

QUESTION 3. May a Christian rent and not sin?

This question and question 2 are really extensions of question 1 and are being answered in the context of the answer to question 1. If you haven't read the last two questions please do.

QUESTION 4. Why would rent have been necessary when they had no taxes nor very little upkeep of fences or buildings?

QUESTION 5. If rent is not paid the property can sold, but if the loan is not repaid then what is the security for the lender?

QUESTION 6. Can't the poor be oppressed through rent?

Area Four- Questions concerning lending and giving.

QUESTION 1. Are the Biblical provisions for the poor still in force?

QUESTION 2. Suppose we lend money to a needy person and he wastes it, are we responsible for that?

QUESTION 3. What are some of the duties of the borrower?

QUESTION 4. What is the secret teaching of giving?

One of the reasons Christ's and the scripture's teachings on giving are being lost is that "The natural man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God; for they are foolishness unto him, neither can he know them, because they are spiritually discerned." 1 Cor 2:14 "But God hath chosen the foolish things of the world to confound the wise." 1 Cor 1:27

God's secret formula of success is to give abundantly, freely, wisely, cheerfully, humbly, and secretly—for which He sees in secret and He richly rewards you in return in secret. As one man has often been quoted, "I shovel into God's bin, and He shovels back into mine, and He has a bigger shovel."

St. Cyprian, bishop of the church at Carthage, was one of the first Christian leaders. His writings condemn interest taking. His writings were very interesting to read, because they emphasized alms giving to an extent that is rarely if ever heard today. In chapter 2 and 3 of his writings he brings out in scriptures in a way that is not taught today how important it is to give alms to cleanse ourselves of the sins we commit as Christians. In chapter 4 he brings out how if we do not here the needs of those around us, then we can not expect our prayer life to be fruitful. In chapter 6 he brings out that Tabitha's almsgiving had qualified her to be raised from the dead. In chapter 7, he brings out that we must be faithful with unrighteous mammon, if we are to expect God to commit to us true riches, (cf. Lk 16:11) Chapter 9 through 13 are to encourage Christians not to fear about giving too much, and their resources failing them. In chapter 18 he advises those who have many children in their homes with stretched budgets to give much because in doing so they cover the multitude of sins that come from a multitude of family members. The reader is encouraged to read St. Cyprian's writings for a more in-depth study of the power of and the need for giving alms.

Area Five- Questions concerning my hermeneutics

QUESTION 1. How does the original Hebrew read concerning interest?

The following are Hebrew words meaning to take interest.  
1. "masah". "masah" comes from "nasah" (verb) and signifies in "qual" to take or demand interest.

2. "nesak". "nesak" comes from "nasak" (verb) which means to bite to oppress, to take interest. A picture of the pain of interest to the borrower is inherent in the word. The word "nasah" which meant interest taker has been translated extortioner in various scriptures. It was understood in the early church that the N.T. greek references to extortioners were applicable to interest takers.
3. "lavah". "lavah" signifies in "qual" to borrow and "hif'il" to lend.
4. "marbit and tarbit". from "rabah" (meaning to increase or to multiply) comes two other names for interest "marbit" and "tarbit" (which also means a surplus or increase). The equivalent word in ancient Mesopotamia "Sibtu" which meant increase, carried with it a negative connotation meaning increase by attack such as an attack by pirates, or an attack of epilepsy.

## SPECIFIC EXAMPLES

Ex. 22:25 "If thou lend (lavah) money to any of my people who is poor by thee, thou shalt not be to him as an usurer (noseh - meaning extortioner), neither shalt thou lay upon him usury (nesek)."

Lev. 25:35-38 "And if thy brother who dwelleth by thee be waxen poor, and fallen in decay with thee [meaning he cannot support himself among you], then thou shalt relieve him, yea, though he be a stranger (ger), or a sojourner, that he may live with thee. Take no usury (nesek) from him or increase (tarebit), but fear thy God; that thy brother may live with thee. Thou shalt not give him thy money upon usury (nesek), nor lend him thy victuals (food supplies) for increase (marebit - meaning fruits or profits).

In Deut. 23:19-21 the word usury (nesek) meaning interest is used five times. The word for stranger (nokri meaning foreigner) appears once.

David complains of his enemies in Ps 109 and asks God to allow them to reap evil. Ps 109:11, "Let the extortioner (nasah) catch all that he hath; and let the strangers spoil his labour...because he persecuted the poor and needy man" (other reasons are also given here in Ps 109:16). Ps 15 says "Lord, who shall abide in thy tabernacle? Who shall dwell in the holy hill?...He that putteth not out his money to usury, nor taking reward of the innocent." Studying this seems to indicate that David believed taking interest came under the moral law.

Sir. 29:1-3 (Apoc.) reads "extortioner and an oppressor to devour (nasak)". This and Ps 109:11 are two verses where "nasak" was translated extortion rather than interest.

It appears from the original Hebrew usage that all interest was considered to be a form of extortion.

Ezek. 22:12 speaks of interest takers and extortioners in the same sentence, and Mt 23:25 says the Pharisees are hypocrites being "full of extortion and excess."

Lk 18:11, I Cor. 5:10, 5:11, 6:10 are scriptures condemning extortioners.

Amos 2 tells how the garments used as legal instruments for securing a debt and the wine of those who had been fined had been taken. The wine seized from fines must refer to a payment in kind taken from debtors. Whether this was according to the law illegal interest or not, it is clear that it produced suffering of the poor which disobeys Ex 23:6; 22:22,26.

## QUESTION 2. Is it lord or Lord in Lk 16:18?

Is it "Lord" or "lord" in Lk 16:8?

Some will contend that I have added something to the scriptures, because English Bibles have a small "l" for "lord" in Luke 16:18. Does verse 8 refer to the rich man and not to the Lord Jesus? Actually, they are the ones who are adding to the scriptures. No distinction like this is found in the Greek manuscripts nor in the German translations.

The Greek manuscripts said "kurios" for Lord in Luke 16:8. This word is used in almost every place translated where they mean the Lord our God, or Lord Jesus. Greek words like "lord" or "father" were not set apart with capitalization. The observant reader will be correct that this kurios could mean either Lord or lord. However, three things give evidence that kurios meant Lord Jesus in Luke 16:8. 1. First, the Lord Jesus told this story, because there was something commendable or some good example to commend there to his disciples. 2. There is no period after verse 8 in the Greek manuscripts which means verse 9 is spoken with verse 8. Verse 9 reads, "For the children of this world are in their generation wiser than the children of light." Even the King James has no period between verse 8 and 9. Now, does it seem likely the rich man said, "the children of this world are in their generation wiser than the children of light.?" The truth is simply the Lord who spoke the sentence (which was numbered by emn verse 8 and 9) was the Lord Jesus. 3. The Bible itself gives a distinction between where lord is (meaning the rich man) and where the Lord is meant. The story does not use the word "kurios" meaning the rich man once. Instead, it uses possessive words such as **Ο Κύριός μου, του Κυρίου εαυτου, Κυρίω μου** which translate where the steward is talking "lord of his" or "his lord", and later lord of the steward. If Jesus had included verse 8 and 9 in his story of the steward he would have used different word(s) for "lord" than just "kurios". It seems evident that Luke wrote what "the Lord (Jesus) commended in verse 8 and 9.

QUESTION 3. Are the items in Neh 5:10, 11 rent or interest?

Nehemiah commanded that the Jews give back a hundredth part of corn, wine and oil to their poor brethren, is this hundredth part rent or interest?

Verse 10 calls it interest (usury) in English and Verse 11 does so in Luther's German trans. It is O.K. to accept that these verses in scripture have labelled it correctly, for to do so contradicts no other scripture. In Joseph's time 20% seems to have been customary as rent. 1% would hardly indicate rent.

# Chapter 3.3

## Financial Wizzards

&

## Wealthy Cults

Two neighbor horse farmers came together one day to talk business. The first farmer sold his horse to the second for a quarter million dollars, and then bought it back for about \$20 more. He could now advertise his horse (actually worth \$20), as a horse he that he had paid over a quarter of a million dollars for.

We can laugh over such schemes. And perhaps we should laugh at ourselves for having been fooled, for if there is one area in life that exceeds the religious in deception, and touches all of us it is the financial. What else can we do about it except laugh?

The famous poet Lord Byron describes the archtype of our two farmers in 1823,

Who keeps the world, both old and new, in pain  
Or pleasure? Who makes politics run glibber all?  
The shade of Bonaparte's noble daring?  
Jew Rothschild and his fellow-Christian, Baring.

You'll learn about some other "neighbor horse traders" in this chapter too.

### ROTHSCHILD TALKS ABOUT THEIR DYNASTY

Lord Rothschild in his book *The Shadow of a Great Man* quotes a letter sent from Davidson on June 24, 1814 to Nathan Rothschild,

"As long as a house is like yours, and as long as you work together with your brothers, not a house in the world will be able to compete with you, to cause you harm or to take advantage of you, for together you can undertake and perform more than any house in the world."<sup>1</sup>

The closeness of the Rothschild brothers is seen in a letter from Saloman (Salmon) Rothschild to his brother Nathan on Feb. 28, 1815, "We are like the mechanism of a watch: each part is essential."<sup>2</sup>

This closeness is further seen in that of the 18 marriages made by Mayer Amschel Rothschild's grandchildren 16 were contracted between first cousins.

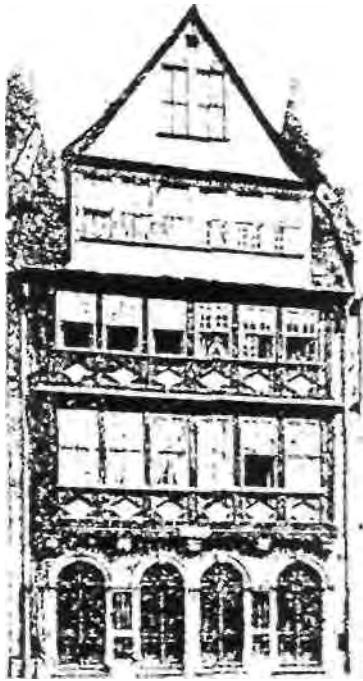
### VISITING THE NATION THE ROTHSCILDS BUILT

In 1974, in the summer after the Yom Kippur War this Author toured Israel, and got the chance to personally visit many of the buildings like the Knesset that the Rothschild's money has built. The Knesset is the Israeli equivalent to our Congress's Capitol building.

One of the Rothschilds in his will left money for ongoing building projects in Israel, and the Rothschilds are honored with a street named after them in Jerusalem.

The people of Germany and Turkey have been very close. I can recall meeting Turkish "Gastarbeiter" (guestworkers) in Germany. The reader will remember that Turkey fought on Germany's side in W.W. I. A few powerful Jews, including the Rothschilds were responsible for the wording of the Treaty imposed on Germany that ended W.W. I.<sup>3</sup> The treaty gave the





Rothschild home in Frankfurt-on-the-Main.  
16th century



Representatives from five major banks meet twice daily at the Rothschilds to determine the world's gold price.



Rothschilds the German owned railway rights in Palestine (which had been part of the Turkish Ottoman Empire), thus paving the way for the Rothschilds to have a sure leverage to dictate policy concerning Palestine. The Rothschilds had made loans to Turkey which amounted to almost one hundred million pounds. When the Turkish government collapsed after W.W. I because they were on the losing side, the Rothschilds had a claim on Palestine because of those unpaid Turkish loans.<sup>4</sup> The British government followed the dictates of the Rothschilds. The British were given a mandate over Palestine, and the Rothschilds were able to through their proxies in the British government, to create the steps that led to the nation of Israel.<sup>5</sup>

#### THE ROTHSCHILDS AS "PROPHETS"

One item stands out as a person listens to the International Bankers and reads their books. They believe money is what makes the world go round. If you have money, you can do anything. Money is "God", and it is worshipped and served. Even after these families accumulate more than can be spent, these devotees continue selling their souls for this false but powerful god.

The great poet-philosopher Heinrich Heine (a Banker's son) said, "Money is the god of our time, and Rothschild is his prophet."<sup>6</sup> Following the cue of the Rothschilds, Heinrich Heine, a Jew, signed his name by drawing a Seal of Solomon.<sup>7</sup>

Amsel Rothschild is reported to have said, "Give me control of the economics of a country; and I care not who makes her laws."<sup>8</sup>

Today his descendents meet twice daily in London to dictate to the world what the world price of gold will be. They also dictate what the "Federal Reserve System" will do with America's finances.

#### ANOTHER GOD TOO

According to eye-witnesses, who were prominent enough to visit one of the British Rothschild homes, the Rothschilds worship yet another god too, Satan. They set a place for him at their table.<sup>8a</sup> The Rothschilds have been Satanists for many generations.

The Rothschilds are an important part of the history of the Seal of Solomon (also known as hexagram, Magen David, six-pointed star, Star of David.) The Seal of Solomon, the hexagram, was not considered a Jewish symbol before the Rothschilds began using it.<sup>9</sup> Throughout the Middle Ages the Seal of Solomon had been used by Arab Magicians, Cabalist Magicians, Druid witches and Satanists. One of the few ancient uses of the symbol was on the floor of a 1,200 year old Moslem Mosque found where Tel Aviv is today.<sup>10</sup> In the twelve century an Ashkenazic Jew Menahem ben Duji, who thought he was the Messiah, used the magical symbol.<sup>11</sup> Because the Rothschilds were Satanists they adopted this powerful magic symbol in 1822 for their coat-of-arms. The name they adopted for their family actually comes from the fact that in the 17th century Mayer Amschel Bauer began hanging out a red hexagram in front of their house to identify it. Mayer Amschel then decided to take the name red-schild (Rothschild in German) after the red Seal of Solomon that they used.

Alice Bailey in *A Treatise On White Magic*, p. 412, claims that the Hierarchy has a special group which she calls "the financial group" "controlling all that can be converted into energy, and constituting a dictatorship over all modes of intercourse, commerce and exchange." According the Luciferian Alice Bailey, the "financial group" is the latest group directed by the Hierarchy.

In 1836 Zevi Hirsch Kalischer approached Rothschild and proposed Rothschild buy all of Erez Israel. It took many years for the Rothschilds to finally create Israel. The Rothschilds have been

a primary force behind the creation of Israel, and so it is appropriate that the nation carries their magical Seal of Solomon as the state logo.

The Ultra-orthodox Jews in Israel will not serve in the Israeli army because they know that Almighty God was not behind the creation of modern Israel, but rather the rich ungodly apostate Jews. They refuse to serve the ungodly. They are more wiser than men like Jerry Falwell who run around proclaiming Israel is God's nation. Men like Falwell are the type that this Author finds reference to repeatedly in Jewish documents that speak of their power within the Fundamentalists. God is ultimately in charge, he has allowed Hitler to come to power, Stalin to come to power, and the Rothschilds to come to power. In the same sense that God rules over and blessed Stalin's Russia, he rules over America and Israel. To twist scriptures about God seating the rulers and then to apply them to bless one Satanic secular communist nation and not another is inconsistent and not correctly using the Word of Truth.

Some people object that the conspiracy of Power is labelled Jewish rather than Satanic by certain concerned citizens. This objection is valid— however, will these objectors then take the obvious next step and admit the nation of Israel which the Rothschild's created is Satanic and not Jewish? But then who knows precisely why people do what they do? If you ask someone why he does something, he will give you one answer today, another tomorrow, and another the next day. Does he do what he does for a real reason, or a single motive? Perhaps to label the Power as only Satanic or only Jewish or only Masonic is to neglect the personal human dimension. This personal human dimension is godless. Being godless it fills that void, by pretending its men are gods. This brings us right back to the Gnostic religions and Satan.

Most Jewish people do not concern themselves with learning the occultic significance to their treasured Magen David (Star of David). King David did not have anything to do with the hexagram, although his son Solomon did when he began worshipping Ashtoreth (star, also known as Astarte, Chiun, Kaiwan, Remphan, and Saturn).<sup>12</sup> Solomon built altars to Star (Astarte, aka Ashtoreth). The god Saturn is associated with the Star but both Saturn and Astarte also been identified with a number of other names. Saturn is an important key to understanding the long heritage this conspiracy has back to antiquity. The city of Rome was originally known as Saturnia or City of Saturn. The Roman Catholic church retains much of the Saturn worship in its ritual. Saturn also relates to Lucifer.<sup>13</sup> In various occult dictionaries Saturn is associated with evil. Saturn was important to the religion of Mithra, and also the Druids.

#### CO-MASTERS OF THE WORLD —connections to Jews, Mormons, and Judaism

It has been said all roads lead to Rome. For this book, it could be said all paths of investigation lead to the Rothschilds.

Charles T. Russell, in a 1891 letter to Baron (Lord) Rothschild, mailed from Palestine, outlined possible courses of action that could be taken to establish the Jews in Palestine. Russell's letters praised the Rothschild's money which established Jewish colonies in Palestine. Russell writes Rothschild, "What is needed here, therefore, next to water and cleanliness, is a good government which will protect the poor from the ravenous and the wealthy. Banking institutions on sound bases, and doing business honorably, are also greatly needed." Russell continues, "May the God of Jacob direct you, my dear Sir, and all interested with you in the deliverance and prosperity of Israel, and blessed will they be who, to any extent, yield themselves as his servants in fulfilling his will as predicted."<sup>14</sup>

When the Mormon Church needed financing in the late 19th century, they went to Kuhn,Loeb Co.<sup>15</sup> To explain the Rothschild's control of Kuhn, Loeb Co. here is some background

information. The method that the House of Rothschild used to gain influence, was the same that Royalty had used for centuries, marriage. The Rothschild children, girls and boys, have had their spouses chosen on the basis of alliances that would benefit the House of Rothschild, but since consolidating world power they generally have married cousins these last two centuries.<sup>16</sup> Jacob Schiff grew up in the house that the Rothschild's had at 148 Judengasse, Frankfurt. Jacob Schiff came to the United States with Rothschild capital and took over control of a small Jewish banking concern founded by two Cincinnati dry goods merchants Abraham Kuhn and Solomon Loeb. He even married Solomon's daughter. In 1885, Loeb retired, and Schiff ran the Kuhn, Loeb Co. for the Rothschilds until 1920 when he died.<sup>17</sup>

During Russell's and Brigham Young's day, Lord Rothschild was considered the "lay leader of world Jewry."<sup>18</sup> Edmund Rothschild was President of the Jewish Colonization Association,<sup>19</sup> which was a major Zionist group. Amselm Rothschild indicated that his grandfather Amschel Mayer Rothschild had insisted in Clause 15 of his will to his children, "may they and their descendants remain constantly true to their ancestral Jewish faith."<sup>20</sup> However, the will has been secret and there is no way of knowing what it says. The Rothschilds have not remained true to the Orthodox faith. If this was actually what Clause 15 said then something is amiss.

The Jewish world has showered the Rothschilds with praises, "The Rothschilds govern a Christian world. Not a cabinet moves without their advice. They stretch their hand, with equal ease, from Petersburg to Vienna, from Vienna to Paris, from Paris to London, from London to Washington. Baron Rothschild, the head of the house, is the true king of Judah, the prince of the captivity, the Messiah so long looked for by this extraordinary people....The lion of the tribe of Judah, Baron Rothschild, possesses more real force than David—more wisdom than Solomon."<sup>21</sup>

The Priere de Sion—the Elders of Sion<sup>22</sup> also relates to the Rothschilds who are reported to serve on a Jewish council of Elders of Sion.<sup>23</sup>

The Rothschilds have "helped" the Jewish people the Rothschild's own way. For those who admire stinginess, the Rothschilds will be greatly looked up to. For instance, the extent of James Rothschild's charity in France to poor Jews was 5 francs (the equivalent of \$1).<sup>24</sup> Their dynasty has destroyed honest Jews along with Christians. Today, few dare criticize the Rothschilds.

#### CO-MASTERS OF THE WORLD—connections to secret societies

The Rothschilds had played a major role in the Bavarian Illuminati,<sup>25</sup> and it is known that at least one of the sons of Amsel was a member. As the reader remembers, Amsel placed his sons in the major European capitals, where they each set up the principal banking houses. By their own secret intelligence service and their own news network they could outmaneuver any European government.<sup>26</sup> The large amounts of voluminous correspondence by Rothschild couriers attracted attention,<sup>27</sup> but no one ever stopped their personal intelligence and mail services.

After the Bavarian Illuminati were exposed, the central occult power over the European secret societies shifted to Carbonarism a.k.a. the Alta Vendita,<sup>28</sup> led by another powerful Rothschild, Karl Rothschild,<sup>29</sup> son of Amschel. In 1818, Karl participated in a secret document that was sent out to the head-quarters of Masonry from the Alta Vendita. The Masons were quite distressed when a copy of this was lost, and offered rewards to anyone who could return the lost copy. It was originally written in Italian. Its title translates "Permanent Instructions, or Practical Code of Rules; Guide for the Heads of the Highest Grades of Masonry."<sup>30</sup>

The Masonic reference book 10,000 Famous Freemasons, Vol. 4, p.74, indicates two other sons of Amschel were Masons, James Meyer Rothschild, and his brother Nathan Meyer

Rothschild. James Rothschild in Paris was a 33 degree Scottish Rite Mason, and his brother Nathan in London was a member of the Lodge of Emulation. And Jewish Freemason Katz indicates Solomon Meir Rothschild, a third member of the five brothers, was initiated into Freemasonry on June 14, 1809.<sup>31</sup>

The Rothschilds became powerful within Freemasonry.

We find the Saint-Simonians, the occult religious millennialist forerunners of communism, praising Baron de Rothschild in their magazine *Le Globe*,

"There is no one today who better represents the triumph of equality and work in the nineteenth century than M. le Baron de Rothschild....Was this Jew born a millionaire? No, he was born poor, and if only you knew what genius, patience, and hard work were required to construct that European edifice called the House of Rothschild, you would admire rather than insult it."

Lionel de Rothschild (the de was added by the French Rothschilds) was involved with the first communist Internationale.

The Mason Mazzini who helped start communism praised Rothschild, "Rothschild could be King of France if he so desired."<sup>32</sup>

Adolphe Cremieux, was a french Jewish Mason (see chap. 1.4 for his credentials). The Rothschilds gave at least £ 1,000 to Cremieux to go to Damascus with Salomon Munk, and Sir Moses Montefiore to win the release of Jews imprisoned there, and to convince the Turkish Sultan to declare the charges of ritual murder false.<sup>33</sup>

According to the three Jewish authors of *Dope, Inc.* the B'nai B'rith was a spin-off of the Order of Zion and was organized as a "covert intelligence front" for the House of Rothschild. It is highly probable that the B'nai B'rith was used as a Rothschild intelligence cover.

The Rothschilds are prominent in the Bilderbergers too.

The Rothschilds were closely related to the Council of Foreign Relations (CFR). Although many people today would not view the CFR as a secret society it was originally set up as part of a secret society and it was kept secret for many years, in spite of its awesome power. Carroll Quigley, professor of International Relations at the Jesuit Georgetown University, exposed the Round Table Group with his book *Tragedy and Hope*.<sup>24</sup>

The Rothschilds supported Rhodes to form De Beers.<sup>35</sup> Later, Rhodes made seven wills which established a secret society modelled after the Jesuits and Masons to help bring in a One-World-Government centered upon Britain, and the Rhodes Scholarships.<sup>36</sup> The inner group was established in Mar. 1891 and consisted of Rhodes, Stead, Lord Esher (Brett), and 33° Mason Alfred Milner.<sup>33bb</sup> A secondary circle of "potential members of the Circle of Initiates" consisted of the Jew Lord Balfour, Sir Harry Johnson, Lord Rothschild, Lord Grey and others. Initially, Lord Rothschild was part of the inner group of Rhode's secret society, but was replaced by his son-in-law Lord Rosebury who wasn't as conspicuous.<sup>37</sup> The Fabian Socialists dominated the staff at Oxford when the Rhodes Scholars began arriving. These scholars then received indoctrination and preparation to become part of an international socialist New World Order.<sup>38</sup>

The Round Table Group developed from the inner executive circle of Rhode's secret society. The outer circle was established after the start of the 20th century. The Round Table Group was extended after W.W. I by organizing a front organization the Royal Institute of International Affairs. The Council of Foreign Relations was the American part of this front. The inner circle continues to direct the outer circle and its two front organizations RIIA and CFR. The CFR in turn set up a number of fronts including the Institute of Pacific Relations (IPR).

CO-MASTERS OF THE WORLD—management of the Catholic and Czars' wealth and the capture of the Orthodox Church's wealth

Early in the 19th century the Pope came to the Rothschilds to borrow money. The Rothschilds were very friendly with the Pope, causing one journalist to sarcastically say "Rothschild has kissed the hand of the Pope...Order has at last been re-established."<sup>39</sup> The Rothschilds in fact over time were entrusted with the bulk of the Vatican's wealth. The Jewish Ency., Vol. 2, p.497 states, "It is a somewhat curious sequel to the attempt to set up a Catholic competitor to the Rothschilds that at the present time (1905) the latter are the guardians of the papal treasure."

Researcher Eustice Mullins writes that the Rothschilds took over all the financial operations of the worldwide Catholic Church in 1823.<sup>40</sup>

Today the large banking and financial business of the Catholic Church is an extensive system interlocked with the Rothschilds and the rest of the International Banking system.

The great wealth of the Russian Czars was entrusted to the Rothschilds, \$35 million with the Rothschild's Bank of England, and \$80 million in the Rothschild's Paris bank. The Rothschilds financed the Russian Revolution which confiscated vast portions of the Orthodox Church's wealth. They have been able to prevent (due to their power) the legitimate heirs of the Czars fortune to withdraw a penny of the millions deposited in a variety of their banks. The Mountbattans, who are related to the Rothschilds, led the court battles to prevent the claimants from withdrawing any of the fortune. In other words, the money they invested in the Russian Revolution, was not only paid back directly by the Bolsheviks in millions of dollar of gold, but by grabbing the hugh deposits of the Czars' wealth, the Rothschilds gained what is now worth over \$50 Billions.<sup>41</sup>

CO-MASTERS OF THE WORLD—CONTROL OVER SATANISM & WITCHCRAFT

Chapter 2.11 gives the names of a Witchcraft Council of 13 which is under Rothschild control and in turn issue orders to various groups. One of the purest form of Satanism can be traced to the Jewish Sabbatain sect and its Frankist spinoff. The leaders of this up to the Rothschilds were:

Sabbatai Zevi (1626-1676)

Nathan of Gaza (16??-?)

Jacob Frank (1726-1791)

Rothschilds

Three connections between Satanism, evil, and money.

Money naturally attracts itself to evil. For instance, if a woman prostitutes herself she may receive a great sum of money, but who will pay her for keeping her virginity or her dignity? If you are a hit man a large amount of money is yours if you kill your target, who will pay you if you would miss your target?

Second, evil men believe in where there is a will there is a way, and they are willing to sell their souls for their God money. They will employ evil to gain money.

While most people are quite aware of these last two connections, a third may likely have escaped their attention. Thirdly, the principle group of men who cranked up International Banking were Satanists from the beginning. These Satanists now are the ones who run the Federal Reserve and are responsible for the creation of U.S. Federal Reserve notes. Just having total control over the supply of U.S. paper money almost gives them leverage over the world's finances, without mentioning they control the world bank. It is no accident then, that once they established world financial control, they would do all in their power to divide and conquer and destroy both the

Christian and the Moslem faith in God. These powerful Bankers relate to faith in God as Cain related to his brother Abel. That they may be related to the Jewish people, does not mean they have the Jewish people's best interest at heart.

Initially Sabbetai Zevi was rejected by many Jews. His sect gained momentum in second half of the seventeenth century in southeastern Poland.<sup>42</sup> In 1759-60, 500 Jewish Sabbateans "converted" to Christianity.<sup>43</sup>

In 1715, 109 of the 415 Jewish families in Frankfurt were engaged in moneylending. The rest were merchants of various kinds. The concepts that Satanism holds to were a natural shoe in to justify for many of these Jewish bankers the type of behavior they were engaged in.<sup>44</sup>

## LONG-STORY SHORT

Many divisions and battles between religious elements in the world have been encouraged and supported by the Power's wealth. Unfortunately, many have been fooled into thinking that being devout and faithful to God is the source of religious fighting. In some areas of the world, Moslems, Christians, and others have gotten along fine for centuries. Religious tensions do spring to some degree from within the religions themselves, but the fuel to keep those fires burning and to light up conflicts often come from the Power's wealth. An obvious example is the Iran-Iraq war.

## CO-MASTERS OF THE WORLD—CONTROL OVER W.W. I TREATY

When Germany fell, not only did Rothschild agents draft the treaty, prepare the idea of the League of Nations, but Max Rothschild was one of 11 men who took control over Bavaria. Max Rothschild was a Freemason in Lodge No. 11, Munich, Germany.

## CO-MASTERS OF THE WORLD—connections to MI5, Rockefellers, J.P. Morgan, CFR, et. al.

Victor Rothschild, who worked for J.P. Morgan & Co., and was an important part of MI5 (British Intelligence). Victor Rothschild was also a communist and member of the Apostles Club at Cambridge.<sup>45</sup>

Lord Rothschild was one of the original members of Rhode's Round Table group which developed into the CFR. It was the Rothschilds who had financed Cecil Rhodes, beginning in Africa.

The Rothschilds' have several agents which their money got started and who still serve them well, the Morgans and the Rockefellers. The Rockefellers were Marrano Jews. The original Rockefeller made his money selling narcotics, (they weren't illegal then). After acquiring a little capital he branched out in oil. But it was the Rothschild capital that made the Rockefeller's so powerful. "They also financed the activities of Edward Harriman (railroads) and Andrew Carnegie Steel."<sup>46</sup>

## CO-MASTERS OF THE WORLD—Power within Christendom

The Rothschilds also wielded much influence and power not only in Secret Societies, but also in Christendom's churches.

The Salvation Army under the suggestion of the Rothschilds adopted the Red Shield (Roth-red Schild-shield) for their logo.



One history of the Rothschilds remarks, "The Rothschilds had rapidly propelled themselves into a position of immense financial power and political influence. They were an independent force in the life of Europe, accountable to no one and, to a large extent, reliant on no one. Popular lampoons depicted them as the real rulers of Christendom..."<sup>47</sup>

Some of the Rothschilds have been involved in the campaign to loosen public morals. The first executive Secretary of the National Student Forum was John Rothschild. This National Student Forum changed its name like articles of clothing. Speaking about clothing, one of the aims of this Socialist group was to promote public nudity, and free love. This organization had the following constituent groups Radcliffe Liberal Club, Union Theological Seminary Contemporary Club, Yale Liberal Club<sup>48</sup> to name just a few. A further development of this was the Youth Peace Federation which consisted of the League of Youth of Community Church, Methodist Epworth League, NY District, Young Judea, and Young People's Fellowship of St. Phillip's Parish<sup>49</sup> to name a few.

American religious men have ties to the Rothschilds especially through their various agents. Harry Emerson Fosdick, who was Pastor of Rockefeller's church was also among the Presidents of the Rockefeller Foundation. John Foster Dulles, CFR, was chairman of the board of the Rockefeller Foundation, and married a Rockefeller, Janet Pomeroy Avery. Remember John Foster Dulles was an important Federal Council of Churches of Christ official.(See chap. 2.9)

Every road leads back to the Rothschilds. There are more items than what have been mentioned above linking the Rothschilds to the various tentacles.

Each of the various tentacles that conspiracy theorists have put forth,—the Jews, the Masons, the Intelligence Communities, the International Bankers, the Priore de Sion, the Catholics, the Trilateral commission, the CFR, the New Age, the Cults— each ties back to the Rothschild's power.

#### EXTENT OF ROTHSCHILD POWER

According to one source "it was estimated that they controlled half the wealth of the world."<sup>50</sup>

The Federal Reserve Bank of New York was controlled by five banks which owned 53% of its stock. These five banks were controlled by Nathan M. Rothschild & Sons of London. Control over the U.S. Fed is basically control over the world's money. That fact alone shows how immense the Rothschild Power is. If one examines who has been appointed to head the Fed, and to run it, the connections of the "Federal" Reserve System to the Rothschilds can further be seen. Another private enterprise using the name Federal that the Rothschilds also direct is Federal Express. Any one else might be taken to court for making their businesses sound like their are government, not the Rothschilds. It is appropriate for them to appropriate the name of Federal, because by way of M16 via the CIA they instruct the U.S. government. Senators are bought and paid off by their system, as investigators of the BCCI are discovering.

The Rothschilds have been intimately involved in witchcraft and the Illuminati since its early known history. The Kaiser of Germany seems to refer to them when he said, "the magic powers of money as wielded by the Lord of Lucre are powers of Black Magic at its blackest."<sup>51</sup>

If only half of the wealth is controlled by the Rothschilds, it indicates that if they are to be part of the world's rulership, they must have allies.

#### ALLIES

The Rothschilds and Rockefellers are only two of thirteen controlling families of the Illuminati.<sup>52</sup>

Two Jewish families that appear to be prominent are the Oppenheims and the Oppenheimers. A. Oppenheim was situated in Cologne. The Oppenheimers were early members of the Bavarian Illuminati. The Bund der Gerechten (League of the Just) was an Illuminati front run mainly by Jews who were Satanists. This Bund financed in part by the Rothschilds paid the Satanist and Mason Karl Marx to write the Communist Manifesto. The Jew Gumpel Oppenheim was in the inner circle of the Bund. His relative Heinrich Oppenheim masterminded the communist revolution of 1848 in Germany. The Communist Party's official histories even accept the Bund as the predecessor of Communism.

The Oppenheimers apparently are close to the Rothschilds. J. Robert Oppenheimer of the CFR was exposed as a communist. Harry Oppenheimer, an international banker, is chairman of the Jewish De Beers world-wide diamond monopoly, and chairman of the Anglo-American Corp. Oppenheimers can be found in important financial positions in the U.S. They help run around 10 large foundations, including the Oppenheimer Haas Trust of NY for the care of needy Jewish children.

The Jewish Ency. Vol. 2, p. 496 indicates other Jewish families "adopted the Rothschild plan." These were the Lazards, Stems, Speyers, and Seligmans. The Rothschild plan was to place family members in the 5 largest European capitals to coordinate their activities. One of Germany's largest magazines is the Stern, and Ernst Stem is second-in-command of the World Bank.<sup>53</sup>

The Jewish families that established the Frankfurt Judenloge (this was the Masonic lodge the Rothschilds belonged to in Frankfurt) included the Adlers, Speyers, Reisses, Sichels, Ellisons, Hanaus, Geisenheimers, and Goldschmidts. Isaac Hildesheim, a Jew who changed his name to Justus Hiller is credited as being the founder of this Frankfurt lodge. Michael Hess, principal of the Reformed Jewish school Philanthropin was an important figure in the lodge too, as was Dr. Ludwig Baruch (later Borne) who joined in 1808. Most of these Frankfurt Jewish Freemasons engaged in commerce.<sup>54</sup> Those Freemasons from 1817-1842 were the leaders of the Frankfurt Jewish community.<sup>55</sup>

A gentile Mason in Frankfurt Johann Christian Ehrmann began warning the German people that the Frankfurt Jewish Masons wanted a world republic based on humanism. In 1816 he came out with a warning pamphlet *Das Judenthum in der M[aurere]y* (The Jews in Masonry).

A powerful ally of the world's Jewry can be seen beginning with men like Oliver Cromwell, who was considered a Mason.

Cromwell was financed by Jews, and helped the Jews gain power in England. Cromwell was willing to go along with the Jews, because he became convinced of British Israelism. Since the core of the conspiracy of power is Jewish, the attitude of those allied with it hinges on their attitude toward the Jewish people.

The religious idea that the British people are descended from the tribes of Israel doesn't automatically place people into the camp of the conspiracy. Some of the British-Israelites realize that the so called Jewish people in general have no claim over the promises of God. For that reason, they realize that it is not the Christian duty to bow and scrape at their every move. When Christians can be arrested in Israel and abused, and Christians will not even stand up for their own kind, we can see how much hold the idea of the "Chosen Race" theory has over Christendom. Some of the British Israelites such as the Mormons, the old New England wealthy families such as make up the Order, some Masons and New Agers, and the non-Jewish members of the Priuere de Sion are collaborating with the One-World-Power. The anglican church which is run by the Freemasons is strongly British Israelistic.

## SORTING OUT THE VARIOUS IDENTITY GROUPS

In contrast, a hodge-podge of groups which are opposed to the conspiracy like some Neo-Nazi groups, and various Churches unrelated with them are also believers in British Israelism. These various groups are sometimes all lumped together as the "Identity" movement, which is misleading because of their vast differences. It is important to differentiate between those groups that are trying to approach things from a Christian perspective and place themselves under the authority of God, and those who are setting themselves up under the New Order's authority, or under their own authority.

## CO-MASTERS OF THE WORLD- The Media

Eustice Mullins has published his research in his book *Who Owns the TV Networks* showing that the Rothschilds have control of all three U.S. Networks, plus other aspects of the recording and mass media industry. It can be added that they control Reuters too.

From other sources it appears CNN, which began as an independent challenge to the Jewish Network monopoly, ran into repeated trickery, and ended up part of the system. Money from B.C.C.I., (B.C.C.I. has been one of the New World Orders financial systems for doing its dirty business such as controlling Congressmen, and is involved with INSLA, the Iran-Contra Scandal, Centrust, and other recent scandals) which has tainted so many aspects of public power in the U.S. has also been behind CNN.

Perhaps nothing dominates the life of some Americans as does the television. Americans sit themselves before the television set and simply absorb what it projects to them. On a day to day basis the biggest way the Rothschilds touch the lives of Americans are the three major networks which are under Rothschild direction.

To illustrate this we will examine who run the networks. This list is not current, and no attempt was to provide that. The length of writing a book insures that some material will be dated anyway.

## NBC

### NBC DIRECTORS

John Brademas

Cecily B. Selby

### ROTHSCHILD CONNECTION

Dir. Rockefeller Fdn. ch r m .

### OTHER CONNECTIONS

F e d . R e s e r v e  
Bank of N.Y. which  
controls all other  
Fed.R.Bks. Humanist of  
the Yr 1978

n a t . d i r . G i r l S c o u t s  
(the occult is now  
part of the to Girl  
Scout program), dir.  
Avon Products and  
Loehmann's (dresses).  
H u s b . J a m e s C o l e ,  
pres. Bowdoin College

Peter G. Peterson	frmr. hd. of Kuhn, Loeb	Ex-Sec. of Commerce
Robert Cizek	dir. First City Bancorp	dir. RCA, chairman Cooper Industries
Thomas O. Paine		Pres. of Northrup - large defense contractr. Dir. of Inst. of Strategic Studies, dir of various munitions assoc.
Donald Smiley	dir. of several firms	Morgan dir. of Ralston- Purina, Irving Trust, Metro-Life and U.S. Steel and chrm of Macy Co.
David C. Jones		Pres. Consolidated Contr., dir. U.S. Steel, Kemper Insur.
Thornton Bradshaw	dir. Rock. Bros. Fund	dir. Aspen Inst. of Humanistic Studies, Atlantic-Richfield Oil, Champion Paper Co., chairman of RCA
Brandon Tartikoff (head of NBC entertainment) Jewish CBS		
Harold Brown	exec. dir. Trilat. Com.	Jewish, ex-Sec. of Air Force and ex-Sec. of Def.
Roswell Gilpatric	Kuhn Loeb firm C.S.& M	dir. Fed. Res. Bk.NY
Henry B. Schnacht	CFR, Brookings Inst.	dir. Chase Manhattan, dir AT&T, chrmn Cummins Engine Co., Committee for Economic Develop.
Michel C. Bergerac	dir. Manufacturers	chrmn. Revlon

Hanover

James D. Wolfensohn      frmr.hd. J. Henry  
Schroder Bank

Walter Cronkite

Newton D. Minow      dir. Rand Corp

Franklin A. Thomas      head of Ford Found.

Marietta Tree      assoc. w/ Ditchley      dir. Winston  
Foundation & dir.      Churchill Found., dir.  
Salomon Bro., dir.  
U.S.Trust, granddgr  
of fdr. of Groton,  
hsbd in Br.  
Intell.,

## THE ROTHSCHILD'S HISTORY BY A JEWISH WRITER RELATED TO THE ROTHSCHILDS

Jewish writer Anka Muhlstein wrote a book Baron James The Rise of the French Rothschilds.

I prefer paraphrase and make short quotes from her book, because I am trying to document for the reader the mindset and history of the Rothschilds. Anka Muhlstein has nothing against the Rothschilds, so it will be easier for the reader to accept what she says about them than from me. I can't require the reader to read her book, but I can try to summarize some of the appropriate thoughts. Other books also relate many of the things Anka does, but again if I write a footnoted article, it will not carry the weight as my paraphrase will. The reader is recommended to read the book first hand if he has the time and is interested in the details of James' life.

The Jews in the 18th century were restricted to living in Ghettoes. Mayer Amschel Rothschild lived in the Frankfurt ghetto, (p.22) The Jews were repressed by outsiders. (p.23) They lived in geographically isolated and self-contained communities (p. 24). The Jewish communities in Europe used a secret relay system between all the Ghettoes. Hebrew characters were one effective code. (p.24) Because of the persecution and repression, the Jewish communities were very tight-knit and highly organized.(p.23) They were deeply hostile to the Christian people. Christians had restricted their own people from money-lending with interest, so lending money on interest had become a Jewish enterprise. The German princes of Thurn and Taxis in the 16th century initiated a postal service. Mayer Amschel loaned them money. (p.21)

"Certainly they [the Rothschilds] discovered the latitude that the Thurn and Taxis allowed themselves in unsealing letters, possibly divulging their contents, and according to their own interests, delaying or accelerating delivery."(p.22)

When it profited Mayer Amschel, he would hire Christians, but in general his business and banking were conducted by his close knit family. For instance Mayer Amschel hired a young Christian woman to write his letters for him.(p. 25)

Mayer Amschel Rothschild and his family were wholeheartedly Jewish.(p.27) Mayer Amschel Rothschild picked his sons' wives for the business gains the wives would bring the family. The

oldest son was not happy with this (actually he was bitter because he was denied marriage to the woman he loved), but he complied with his father's choice.(p.26) Amschel's daughters all married bankers—in Worms, Sichel, and Beyfus.(p.26) Mayer had ten children and they were all employed in the family business. (p.25) The Jews were taught from childhood up, that the Christians were to blame for all their woes, and that the Christians were to be feared and detested.(p.24) Mayer Amschel had secret, underground passages. (p.22) His carriage was honey-combed with secret drawers. (p.27) The Napoleonic War greatly helped the Rothschild business.(p. 27) Rothschild even outsmarted Napoleon—because the Rothschilds had such good connections.(p.38) The Rothschilds smuggled during the English blockade of Napoleon's Europe, and made millions.(p.33) "The Rothschilds changed course constantly during this period, always maneuvering to avoid any kind of political commitment."(p.34)

One of the things Mayer Amschel set up, was to disperse his 5 sons to the major capitals of Europe.

Anka attributes the respectability of Jewish money lending to the help it gave merchants and entrepreneurs. [See chap. 3.2 -this Author's view is that merchants had been borrowing for centuries prior to interest taking becoming acceptable by society in the 19th century. It was greatly in part due to who owned and controlled the major newspapers in the 19th century—Jews and Masons—that led the public to change.] "The obligation to reimburse a loan and to pay interest became less onerous to men whose affairs had flourished as a result of the borrowed money. The Jewish lender ceased to be a bloodsucker; often, indeed, he became an associate of the borrower."(p.31) [The Bible says a borrower is a slave to the lender, hardly an association to be desired.]

The business of financing Monarchs was lucrative. The Rothschilds had developed several traits in the ghetto that made their family hard to stop.

"The great gift the Frankfurt ghetto bestowed upon him [James Rothschild] was adaptability, a quality matched by the driving force of his ambition, his prodigious energy, tremendous powers of concentration, and determination to get even [with Christians]. James set out to make his place in the world." (p.40)

The five Rothschild brothers, each in the five major European capitals set up their own private courier system which was faster than the regular mail.(p.47)

The Rothschilds had news whether political or economic faster than anyone else including the monarchs. "Thus the Rothschilds had news before anyone else, including ministers [govt.]; they also understood how to make use of it."(p.47) [Somewhat akin to how money could be made off of knowing the future.] The Rothschilds normal correspondence to each other was in code.(p.46) Their world was one of finance, politics and secrecy. In the anti-Napoleonic time period, the Rothschilds increased their wealth ten-fold. (p.47)

"...James. He enjoyed, moreover, a rock-solid strength and stability, built up by his family, that family simultaneously closed tight like a fist, united by mutual confidence and an invisible wall of secrecy, yet wide open to the outside world. Such was the cohesion of the Rothschilds that the removal of one or more of them left no gap in their common defenses."

The Rothschilds carried out espionage with their own intelligence service, and other questionable subversive activities but none of these could be tracked. "Whenever Mayer Amschel and his sons were on the verge of being caught out, some highly placed person stepped in and stopped the investigation."(p.36)

The made their money doing technically illegal activity. The original large sum of money made was to take the Elector of Hesse's large sum and instead of investing it into government bonds

as directed—to put it to use at investments of higher returns, and giving the elector the return from the government bonds.

Anka writes, "The Elector was never the wiser, but even if he had been, he could hardly have complained of disobedience."(p.34)

In summary, the Mafia-like closeness of the Rothschild family, along with their tactic to situate themselves in all the major capitals, along with their own quick secret personal news/intelligence/mail service gave them the contacts and the power to manipulate all kinds of business opportunities.

1. Lord Rothschild. *The Shadow of a Great Man*. London: 1982, p.6.
2. Wilson, Derek. *Rothschild The Wealth and Power of a Dynasty*. NY: Charles Scribner's Sons, p. 101. Source of quote given in the book.
3. Armstrong, George. *Rothschild Money Trust*. CPA reprint of 1940 ed., pp.66-88. Also in this vein read Mullins, Eustice. *The World Order*, pp. 31-33 and other sources too.
4. Darms, Anton. *The Delusion of British-Israelism*. N.Y.: Loizeaux Brothers, pp. 186-187.
5. Darms, op. cit., plus there are numerous other accounts of how Israel was started with British help, and one has to simply see who did it and their Rothschild connections.
6. As quoted in Sampson, Anthony. *The Money Lenders*. Middlesex, Eng.: Penguin Books, Ltd., 1985, p.37.
7. *Encyclopaedia Judaica*, p. 696.
8. Mohr, Gordon. *The Hidden Power Behind Freemasonry*. Burnsville, MN: Weisman Pub., 1990, p. 154.
- 8a. Various high-ranking Satanists that the power of God has pulled out of Satanism have said they were eyewitnesses to Satan appearing at the Rothschilds. What they witnessed when Satan showed up at the Rothschilds was that Satan appeared as an extremely beautiful man, except his hoofs would be cloven. He would wear a black tuxedo to gamble and play cards (winnings were sexual victims) and a white tuxedo when coming only to socialize.
9. An excellently researched book by a Christian journalist of Jewish ancestry is *The Six-Pointed Star* by O.J. Graham. New Puritan Library, 1984. This book covers the satanic/magic history of the Seal of Solomon before its modern Jewish use. The book shows how the symbol was not a Jewish symbol until recent times.
10. Goldberg, M. Hirsch. *The Jewish Connection*. NY: Stein & Day, 1976, p.197.
11. Koestler, Arthur. *The Thirteenth Tribe*. NY: Random House, 1976, pp. 136-137.
12. The Satanic star is referred to in Acts 7:43, in Amos 5:25-26. "The shield carried by King David...was traditionally believed to be engraved either with the name of God or the Menorah, or Psalm 67." Siegel, Richard and Carl Rheins. "Metamorphoses of a Tree; 10 Jewish Symbols and Their Meanings," *Jewish 44 Almanac*. New York: Bantam Books, 1980, p. 515.
13. Hall, Manly P., 33°. *Masonic, Hermetic, Qabbalistic & Rosicrucian Symbolical Philosophy*. 17ed., L.A.,CA: The Philosophical Research Soc, 1971, p. CXLV.
14. WT Dec. 1891, pp.170-71 See also WTR p.1342. C.T. Russell's letter was sent by him from Palestine in Aug., 1891 to Rothschild.
15. Taylor, Samuel W. *Rocky Mountain Empire The Later-Day Saints Today*. NY: Macmillan Pub. Co., Inc., 1978, p.66.

16. Read Wilson, Derek. Rothschild, The Wealth and Power of a Dynasty. NY: Charles Scribner's Sons, 1988.
17. Mullins, The World Order, p. 11.
18. Wilson, op. cit., pp. 338-339.
19. ibid,p.338
20. The Reign of the House of Rothschild, p. 405.
21. Muhlstein, Anka. Baron James,The Rise of the French Rothschilds. NY: The Vendome Press, (n.d.-c.1980) .
22. Baigent, Leigh, Lincoln. Holy Blood, Holy Grail, pp. 190-199.
23. Various references. For instance, Armstrong, The Rothschild Trust, p. 196, "That is the present objective of Jeroboam Rothschild and his secret Elders of Zion."
24. Wilson, Derek, op. cit., p. 45.
25. William Still writes, "In 1782, the headquarters of illumimized Freemasonry was moved to Frankfurt, the stronghold of German finance, and controlled by the Rothschilds." Still, The New World Order, p. 82.
26. Muhlstein, Anka. Baron James, The Rise of the French Rothschilds., p.47. She describes how their private courier system was faster than the regular mail.
27. Corti, Count Egon Caesar, (trans, from German by B.& B. Lunn). The Rise Of The House Of Rothschild. Boston: Western Is., 1972, p.278 cf. pp. 386-389.
28. Miller, Edith Star. Occult Theocracy, chap on Carbonarism, pp. 427-438 is a start in learning its importance.
29. Mullins, op. cit., p.2.
30. di Gargano, Michael. Irish and English Freemasons and their Foreign Brothers, 1878, p. 62.
31. Bruell, Geschichte, p. 24 as quoted by Katz, Jacob. Jews and Freemasons in Europe 1723-1939.(trans. by L. Oschry) Cambridge, Mass.: Harvard University Press, 1970, pp.61,248.
32. Mullins, op. cit. p. 3.
33. Muhlstein, op. cit. p. 125
34. Carroll Quigley's book was very enlightening on the New World Order except that it leaves out the Catholic Church and the Jesuits' participation, at a time that their participation was increasing dramatically. In other words, Quigley's book must be taken with a grain of salt, it would be a mistake to believe it to be infallible or unbiased.
35. Le Sueur, Gorden (Rhode's confidential secretary). Cecil Rhodes The Man and His Work. London: John Murray, 1913, p. 10.
36. Aydelotte, Frank (co-fndr CFR and Amer. Sec. to Rhodes Trustees). American Rhodes Scholarships. "The model for this proposed secret society was the Society of Jesus, though he mentions also the Masons."
37. Allen, Gary. Nixon's Palace Guard. Boston: Western Islands, 1971, p. 9. cf. Quigley. Tragedy and Hope.
38. Martin, Rose. Fabian Freeway .Boston: Western Islands, 1966.
39. Wilson, Derek. Rothschild The Wealth and Power of a Dynasty, p. 101. The source of the quote is given in the book.
40. Mullins, Eustice. The Curse of Canaan, p.125.
41. Mullins, Eustice. The World Order, p.5.
42. Friesel, Evyatar. Atlas of Modern Jewish History. Oxford: Oxford University Press, 1990.
43. ibid.
44. Mohr, op. cit. p. 118.



45. Read Mullins, *The World Order*.
46. Still, *op. cit.* p. 136 quoting Griffin, *op. cit.* p. 37. See also Mullins, *op. cit.*, p. 11.
47. Wilson, *op. cit.*, p. 92.
48. pamphlet published by The American Defense Society Inc., 154 Nassau St., NY.
49. *Peace Militant*. NY: The New History Foundation.
50. Griffin, Des. *Descent into Slavery*. S. Pasadena, CA: Emissary Publications, 1980, p. 52.
51. *England Under the Heel of the Jew*. London, 1918, pp 60-2.
52. Confidential interview with those who were recently in the Illuminati hierarchy.
53. Smith, Gary. *Land of the ZOG*. Portland, OR: VuePoint, 1989, p.58.
54. Katz, Jacob. *Jews and Freemasons in Europe 1723-1939*. Cambridge, Mass. Harvard University Press, 1970, p.60.
55. *ibid*, p.92

# Chapter 3.4

## EDUCATION

### TEST YOUR AWARENESS

How fitting to start this chapter on education with a test. It is a fairly straightforward question. Tell me which country I am describing? —your choices are Nazi Germany and the United States.

This country backs their schools with their police. Their textbooks are updated and rewritten. Teachers are required to join a national league. Teachers are required to report parents and other non-school violations. The emphasis is more on ideology than academics. There are declining test scores. The training of teachers is vested in the state where such universities indoctrinate the state's philosophy to the future teachers. Morals were declining. There were new freedoms. Immorality was heralded in the schools. The textbooks were full of falsehoods. Parents refusing to participate in the compulsory education were jailed or killed. Teachers began giving blind support to the state.

With what I know, I would have to say it describes both Nazi Germany and the United States. How did you answer?

Changes are coming one after another, they come gradual enough that unless people pull themselves out of their own context and get a broader look, people may inaccurately evaluate themselves.

### THE MASONS & KLAN SURPRISE OREGON

Early one June morning in 1922, Ku Klux Klansmen and Freemasons made their way quietly to public areas throughout Oregon.

At 8 a.m. sharp they began quickly to gather signatures from citizens for a "Compulsory Education Bill" that they told signers would make public school education compulsory for all "children between the ages of eight and sixteen years."<sup>1</sup>

Many of the signatories would later feel they had been deceived by the men carrying out this surprise campaign.<sup>2</sup> Of the 50,000 signatories that the Masons would boast they had collected by the end of the day, only 29,000 signatures were actually collected, and 13,000 of those were rejected as illegal or duplications. That left 16,000, yet, only 13,000 were needed to place it on the Oregon ballot.<sup>3</sup>

The Bill was a well-thought out campaign by the Scottish Rite Lodge's leadership to bring education under the control of the state. They had obtained petition sheets, and quietly passed these out to lodges around Oregon, and to sympathetic fraternal organizations such as the K.K.K. The co-author of the Bill was the Knights of the K.K.K.'s leader.<sup>4</sup> Most of the paid advertising in the state was over the signature of "P.S. Malcom, 33°, inspector-general in Oregon, Ancient & Accepted Scottish Rite."

### PAROCIAL SCHOOLS

Originally, Christian churches had started the schools in early Oregon. Church run schools were still in abundance in 1922, and flourished beside the public schools. The language of the Bill was subtly worded to begin a process to eliminate the role of the church in education.

As there was already a compulsory school law the public advertisements (almost all public ads were paid for by the Masonic Lodges) were misleading. People initially were led to believe the

bill was only about making children attend public school. Once the public got an honest chance they saw it for what it was.

The Oregon Voter said, "It is as an amendment to the Compulsory Education Law that this initiative bill comes before the public, although it is aimed at Catholic parochial schools and includes all denominational and private schools in its sweeping abolition." (The Oregon Voter, Portland, Or., July 15, 1922, p.8)

The Masons made this appealing pitch, "Our children must not under any pretext...be divided into antagonistic groups, there to absorb the narrow views of life as they are taught." Supposedly, parochial schools create a citizenship of "cliques, cults, and factions."<sup>5</sup> Strange, Christians are berated at one moment for wanting everyone to believe the same and are portrayed as obviously at odds with our wonderful diverse cultural heritage, yet at other times they are berated for being divisive.

Oh for consistency. Another Masonic ploy was to wave the flag. They pretended that they wanted the bill to pass to promote Americanism. P.S. Malcolm, 33°, who led the campaign said, "The establishment of high standards of education in our public schools, the teaching of American principles and ideals, and the compulsory public school attendance in the primary grades, is a nationwide Masonic movement."<sup>6</sup>

In one ad, Malcom urges voters to vote for the Bill in the interest of "One Flag—One School—One Language."<sup>7</sup>

Although the call to American Patriotism worked, it was a deception on the part of the higher Masonic leadership—who had for many years promoted the elimination of all nationalism.<sup>8</sup>

Even while waving the flag to insure passage of this Bill, they were working hard to destroy all forms of Nationalism and to strengthen the League of Nations.

On Oct. 26, 1922 the readers of the News of Springfield, OR (along with other newspaper reader across Oregon) read a masonic paid ad in favor of the Bill which said, "At present, while the private schools are few and small, is the time to make the change proposed by the public school bill."

"The Ladies of the Invisible Empire" (the female branch of the K.K.K.) campaigned to get women voters, many who had not voted before to vote for the bill.<sup>9</sup>

The origins of the Bill were the Scottish Rite and that was openly admitted. The reason for selecting Oregon for the campaign, was stated by the Mason Robert F. Smith, It is not that there is any immediate and particular danger here. But in the East the number of foreign born and indifferent people is so overwhelming that such a bill as this one could never be put through. In accordance with the wishes of the supreme council of the Scottish Rite, therefore, we are beginning in Oregon, to set an example for the rest of the country.<sup>10</sup>

This Author would add that it certainly didn't hurt the Masonic campaign that Oregon has been under strong Masonic control since its inception. Almost all of the Oregon governors have been Freemasons<sup>11</sup>, and a large portion of the rest of the governing elements too. A large portion of Oregon's political power has always resided in the Masonic Lodge.<sup>12</sup> One Oregon Masonic Senator revealed that if he wanted to be elected to governor the Mafia was capable of getting him elected. When he rejected the Mafia's help, he lost.<sup>13</sup> The Mafia and the Masonic Lodge have worked together in numerous instances.

When the Mason Oregon Senator Mark Hatfield wanted his daughter into Med school, a special admission rule happened to be passed to allow his daughter into the Oregon Health Sciences University. Two men on the admissions committee resigned in protest. The Oregonian didn't print their article on the scandal, until after Hatfield's reelection campaign succeeded.<sup>14</sup> The Senator reportedly said, "I did not want her to receive any special consideration."<sup>15</sup>

The power that would be involved for anyone to pass a special Med school admissions policy is not near as alarming as the power it would take for anyone to squelch a scandal for over a year until an election was over.

William F. Woodward, a Mason and a long-time school board member, in a talk entitled "Our public schools as a Masonic objective." given to the Unity and Mt. Hood Lodges (Feb. 24,1936) reported that, "It may interest you, my Brothers, to know that in this District over forty-three per cent of teachers, supervisors and principals are members of our Masonic Body." "Now having thrust the Bible from our public schools as a textbook we must depend upon untaught, though accepted, principles of conduct resting largely upon home influence and training, too often in these chaotic days, lacking..." "This must not be a Protestant, Jewish, Roman Catholic, Seven-Day Adventist, or any other particular type of religious nation."

Woodward was correct that the home training is not what it should be, and since the Masons have kicked the Bible and its values out of the schools, what has happened? Woodward's desire that this not be any particular type of religious nation has been strongly promoted.

The Scottish Rite clearly state their position, "Our constitutions and statutes permit, and indeed guarantee, the broadest range to religious liberty, both to the religious and the irreligious...we take great pride in them." <sup>16</sup> But the Scottish Rite felt that the early constitutions were too religious, and didn't assure total equality of religions.<sup>17</sup> The Scottish Rite led the battle to prohibit any public aid to sectarian schools, such as free textbooks, or public paid transportation to parochial school pupils. They worked hard to eliminate the Bible, prayer, singing hymns, and release time programs by public schools for religious education. The obvious intent was to eliminate parochial schools, by making the competition between public and private schools unequal. Those who disagree with the values taught in the public schools are forced to support them. Why were the Masons so intent on the destruction of parochial school? The intent of the Constitution was to protect against any religion becoming the state, not the elimination of religious instruction.

## AN EXAMPLE OF MASONIC ATTITUDES

A book written by 32° Mason Emmet McLoughlin *Crime and Immorality in the Catholic Church* was given a favorable review in the official magazine of the Scottish Rite *The New Age Magazine*. The Arch-Mason N.S. Meese states, "Children attending only parochial schools grow to maturity spiritually stunted and morally illiterate and are prone to become neurotic, emotionally unbalanced, and troubled with anxiety and frustration."<sup>17a</sup>

## MASONIC CONTROL OVER THE PUBLIC SCHOOLS

Using Oregon as an example, just as this chapter has done earlier, it can be pointed out that the Masonic talk boasting of their control over education is not to be dismissed lightly. The president of the Or. State Teachers Association is Tom Powers, Jr. a 32 degree Mason. A Masonic flier for the public, shows Matthew Prophet the Superintendent of Portland Public Schools working with a group of four Masons. A man's advisors can have a great influence.

# BROTHERHOOD AT WORK

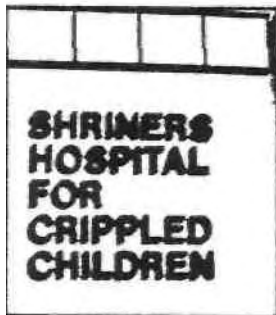
**F**reemasonry has been characterized as a fraternity devoted to high ideals and admirable benevolence. Community service and charitable work are, in fact, principal Masonic activities.

Easily the best-known is the world's largest single charitable institution, the *Shriners Hospitals for Crippled Children* and *Burns Institutes*, which are located throughout Canada, the U.S., and Mexico.

Other Masonic bodies support their own statewide and national foundations for research, teaching, and treatment or rehabilitation services for children

with learning or speech disorders, cancer, visual problems, and need of dental restoration.

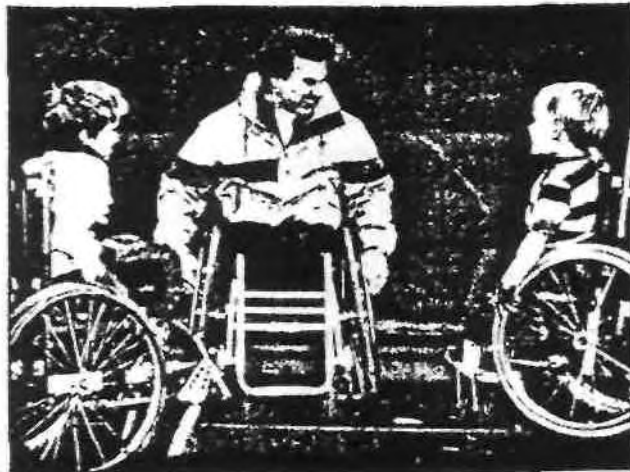
Masons everywhere assist distressed brother Masons and their families. They also sponsor or support local projects ranging from the recognition of the achievements of others to scholarship programs. Masons serve as community volunteers and quietly extend help for countless thousands—from providing a child with shoes to assisting the handicapped.



Altogether, the budgets for these community services exceed *two million dollars* per day, which Masons support without regard to the Masonic affiliation of their recipients. With this spirit of working together to serve mankind, brotherhood works well, indeed.



*Shown here with the superintendent of a major public school system, Masons regularly work with community leaders.*



*Race day at the Shriners Hospital for Crippled Children.*

drives are constantly in motion to bridge, in the name of education, the complete division of religion and civil authority which our forefathers made. One is to introduce religious education and observance into the public schools. The other to obtain public funds for the aid and support of various private schools."

An eminent educator has said "...the comprehensive high schools deserve the enthusiastic support of the American taxpayer. The greater the proportion of our youth who fail to attend our public schools and who receive their education elsewhere, the greater the threat to our democratic unity. To use taxpayers' money to assist private schools is to suggest that American society use its own hands to destroy itself."

"It is what The Supreme Council long ago warned against when it announced fundamental Scottish Rite policy as follows: 'The entire separation of Church and State, and opposition to every attempt to appropriate public moneys—Federal, state, or local—directly or indirectly, for the support of sectarian or private institutions.'"

Article I of the Bill of Rights stipulates that "Congress shall make no law respecting an establishment of religion, or prohibiting the free exercise thereof" which has been interpreted by the Courts as a mandate for the separation of Church and State.

"The public is benevolently deceived frequently by promotional material on behalf of sectarian schools. These seek continually to play upon the American's sense of tolerance and his desire to avoid a fight with his friends. Threats of reprisal or of boycott are common. More often than not those antics succeed for want of an answer or for default of an open forum. But if, instead of, ostrich-like, closing our eyes to the dangers, we would express and expose the differences between public and sectarian schools, the public would not be misled by false tolerance.

"For example, let us make known:

(A) The divisive impact of a sectarian school, segregating children along sectarian lines, instead of using public schools as an American melting pot for a unified and enlightened citizenry;

(B) The prime purpose of a sectarian school being to fasten its particular faith upon the children attending its school;

(C) The lack of public control over sectarian schools, their teachers, school books, and what is taught, instead of the control of public schools at local levels which assures the inculcation of Americanism;

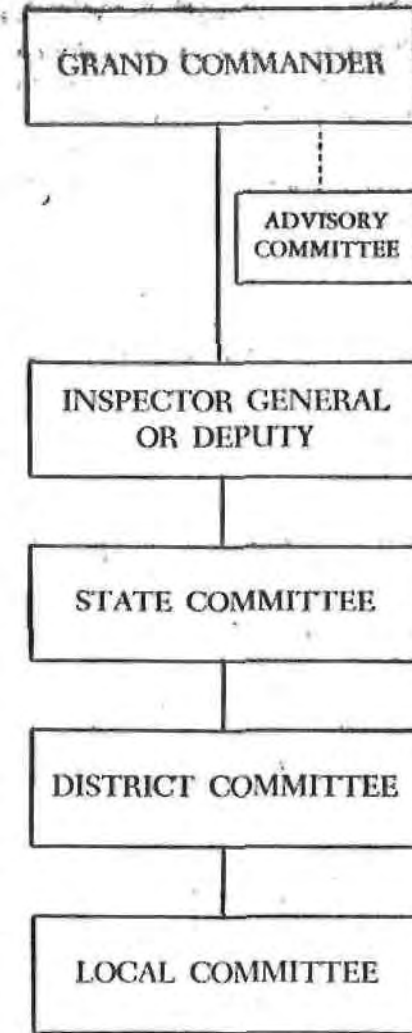
(D) The insatiable appetite of some of those who conduct sectarian schools for expansion at public expense, hoping thereby to make their sect a superstate and their re-

quire a monopoly, but all the while refusing to reveal financial resources; (E) The competitive attacks by sectarian schools, openly and by sly infiltration, with a consequent belittling, downgrading, and criticism of public schools, so that in some sections our public schools already have become second-rate.

"We fully realize that what we have said is in defiance of the threats, the lightnings, and the reprisals of those who have sought to stifle discussion of those differences—wide as a gulf—that separate sectarian and public schools."

The report of the Committee on Education was carried in the December 1959 issue of The New Age Magazine. Reprints are available to all who send a request to The Supreme Council, 1733 16th St., N.W., Washington 9, D.C.

**PUBLIC SCHOOL COMMITTEES ARE IMPORTANT**—It has been found through experience that state public school committees made up of leading citizens and sponsored by the Scottish Rite, have been important in advancing the interest of public education. Our Scottish Rite Committees should sponsor and work closely with district and local committees throughout the Orient. The chart which follows suggests an arrangement conducive to prompt and effective action.



**ADVISORY COMMITTEE ON EDUCATION TO THE SOVEREIGN GRAND COMMANDER**—In order to secure the best administrative methods to accomplish the purpose of the Scot

The 33rd degree Freemason Williard E. Givens was the Executive Secretary of the National Education Association (NEA) for 17 years. When he resigned he took over the prestigious Education Program of the Supreme Council of the Scottish Rite.<sup>18</sup>

What has the Masonic control and influence brought our public schools? Under the disguise of the elimination of religion, they have revived the Mystery religions within our schools. The textbooks are being written to promote controllable slaves, who have a global view and a syncretic secular or gnostic New Age outlook.

Is this last paragraph an overstatement? Not in the least. Much that is going on in the classrooms, seems to be hidden or not noticed by the parents. The North American Montessori Teachers Association (NAMTA) recognizes reincarnation. Maria Montessori the founder of the Montessori system had ties to the Theosophical Society. One of the big leaders of the Montessori system is Elizabeth Clare Prophet. Church Universal & Triumphant runs Montessori schools for all ages of children. The Montessori curriculum is New Age.

The ideas of Hegel and John Dewey, ideas that the Illuminati have long promoted have been made the purpose of education. Hegel believed that people exist for the State, "The State is the absolute reality and the individual himself has objective existence, truth and morality only in his capacity as a member of the state." John Dewey, the father of our educational system, echoed this, and it is being echoed repeatedly by educators around the country. (John Dewey was by the way an original signer of the Humanist Manifesto in 1933, this idea man is his own god. He is officially on the record as anti-Christian. The Humanist Manifesto I of 1933 states that a new religion must be created, and the Manifesto describes a picture of their desired New Age religion that is "synthesizing", and for "the complete realization of human personality", etc. )

At this point I will quote two items that Sutton calls to our attention in America's Secret Establishment, that are echos of Hegel and John Dewey.

"It is now time for a new vision of ourselves, of man, of human nature and of human potential, and a new theory of politics and institutions premised upon that vision. What is that vision of Man? that the natural, whole, organismic human being is loving...that man's basic thrust is towards community." —Assemblyman John Vasconcellos of California, Chairman of the Joint Committee on the Master Plan for Higher Education and the Education Goals Committee for the Calif. State Assembly.<sup>19</sup>

"We are committed to the idea of Education for Global Community. You are invited to help turn the commitment into action and mobilizing world education for development of a world community."—National Education Association.<sup>20</sup>

The NEA is the largest professional organization in the US,<sup>21</sup> and their leadership has repeatedly gone on record in favor of the goals of the One-World-State. "It is with...sobering awareness that we about to change the course of American education for the twenty-first century by embracing the ideals of global community, the equality and interdependence of all peoples and nations, and education as a tool to bring about world peace."<sup>22</sup> The book Educational Futures: Sourcebook I states children are to receive through education "a whole variety of known quantum jumps of an evolutionary/ revolutionary nature."<sup>23</sup>

An example of a book advocating the New Order view is Educating for a New Millennium by Harold G. Shane.

Interestingly, the present Secretary of Education Lamar Alexander wants to create public schools under the auspices of the occultic International Financiers through their international corporations which plan to dominate the world. In discussing this he was asked, "Would that school—or a school run by Xerox—be accountable to the public?" "Yes, because that school



would still be public in nature. It would have to meet the same high standards, and it would be accountable to some public institution. It would be good to experiment with something like that."<sup>24</sup>

Masonic educators are speaking to church groups calming their fears about religion not being allowed in the schools. They scare the gullible Christians, "If we allow Christianity to be taught, then the Satanists will demand the right to teach Satanism."<sup>25</sup> Personally, this Author would take his chance on that.

As it is, Satanism and the New Age are being taught in the schools, and New Age recruiters are using the schools as recruiting centers. This is not conjecture, ex-New Agers have revealed this systematic recruiting program is going on in the schools. And the New Order's plans are to introduce Bush's educational program—Globalism 2000, which books will be overtly New Age, and so blatantly anti-Christian that the students will be asked to denounce Christianity. Bush who borrowed Alice Bailey's "thousand points of light" expression, uses her material as part of the Globalism 2000 curriculum. It is no coincidence, that Bush the self-proclaimed "education" President, and admirer of Bailey, emphasises education. Alice Bailey in *Externalization of the Hierarchy*, (p.61) declares, "The most spiritual use now to be found in the world is the application of money to the purposes of education." Why does education have such an overriding spiritual context? Because they are teaching the New Order's Spiritual systems of Gnosticism, Humanism, and the New Age in the school systems, and have been for much longer than people realize.

The United States now has witches writing our curriculums. Although the same people who are secretly involved in ritual human sacrifice are being called upon by our government to fashion the new curriculums, the public is unaware of this.

Their approach to sin (evil) is shown in a Bill Moyer's television special in late 1988 on the subject of evil. An array of men weighted down with the big credentials of academia paraded their intellectual thoughts on Moyer's special. The Biblical answer to sin, a tried and tested method that has worked millions of times wasn't discussed. Their talk boiled down to Mankind will overcome this problem with education. As these "experts" aren't aware of what sin is (according to the Lord of the Universe), it's not likely such men are ever going to solve the problem for us. Nor will the planned police state.

In a new guide book that teachers are already being asked to read, *Anti-Bias Curriculum Tools for EMPOWERING Young Children*, two pages are spent teaching the Educators how to dispel the image that witches are evil. According to the book, the idea that witches are evil is "so offensive, especially to many women." The teacher is instructed to say, "What I know is that the real women we call witches weren't bad. They really helped people." The teacher is encouraged to teach halloween chants, to bring in books on witches and healers, etc.<sup>26</sup>

If we look at just one public school in Oregon, we can see what has happened under Masonic direction. This school has replaced Christmas events and a Christmas party with a Winter Solstice Festival complete with Wizzards, witches, Druids, etc. The teachers in an all-teacher's conference gather in Mandalas (the form of a Witch's coven) and for such a meeting draw Mandalas (a form of Buddhist prayer). The Hindu third eye is taught in the class "Math and the Mind's Eye" —Course I & II, and in other classes as well. Christian ideas about marriage are obviously outdated, as teachers promote living together unmarried to the students, and other ideas of sexual promiscuity. The following holidays are to be special events- The Russian Revolution's May Day, the Independence Day of Red China, Buddha's birthday, Mohammad's birthday, and



several Jewish religious holidays like Yom Kippur. What is blatantly missing in this public school is anything about Christ or Christian holidays, such as Christmas.

When one reads the new instructions to teachers, the Anti-Bias Curriculum, there is a noticeable absent item, that is any concern about bias against Christianity. Devout Christians no matter what label they carry are in short supply, and are one of the most persecuted ravaged groups. Many sincere believers in Jesus Christ, must suffer indignities from the hands of those who only pretend to be Christians. It seems to me to be very biased to remove Christmas celebrations and replace them with Druids and Witches, such as has been done in the school referred to in the preceding paragraph. This author is aware of other reported events in schools across this country which displayed the same hate for Christianity and esteem for the pagan mystery religions, and its all done under the disguise of religious freedom. This is actually according to the NEA's plans.

Samuel Blumenfeld's book *NEA: Trojan Horse In American Education* does a full blown expose on how the NEA has planned to create illiteracy along with the Socialist One-World-Nation they are helping establish. Another of his books exposes how the private schools were functioning fine in America before public schools began to predominate, and how they were supplanted by the actions of those opposed to God with the purpose of destroying religious values.

Another example, students being expelled for talking on their own time about after school Bible Studies, while their particular school had Satanic posters in the library. Incredible, yes but true. You will not find the Masons running campaigns against Satanism and the Mystery Religions entering our schools, like they did against Christianity. When Christians have called the ACLU to get support for legal action against the introduction of the religion of Satanism into their School system, the ACLU was not in the least interested. The mask has come off, the leaders of the Masons and the ACLU are not interested in religious freedom, they have been interested in the systematic destruction of Christianity, and its prostitution to serve their goals toward a One-World-State.

In the gifted school program, the classes being given for our most gifted children, they are introducing them to the mystery religions on school time by what they call "Phantasy Games Class." In American PE classes they have the children chanting mantras (a form of Hindu prayer.)<sup>27</sup>

Many of the modern educational ideas within such a school are not even be realized by the general public as occultic. People get very defensive when one explains that psychology, which is considered a science, is but based on the occultic direction that Freud and Jung gave. Jung is openly recognized by occultists like the Rosicrucians as having been an illumined mind.<sup>28</sup> Freud was a drug addict. Jung got his information from a "spirit guide." (What Christian's call a demon.) Jung was into mandalas. Jung wrote a foreword to the book *The I Ching*. Jung was into astrology. He wrote a commentary on *The Tibetan Book of the Dead*. He says that "to it I owe not only many stimulating ideas and discoveries but also many fundamental insights."<sup>29</sup> This great Jewish mystic Jung, an associate of Freud, gave us much of the foundation of modern psychology. Leaders of the religion of psychology such as Maslow, Rogers, and Fromm all took their "trip East" into occultism.<sup>30</sup>

Those who are associated with the Theosophical Society, for instance, would be aware of Jung occultic connections, because the Society's catalog of Quest books advertises Jung and the *Lost Gospels*, *Jungian Synchronicity in Astrological Signs and Ages*, and *Gnostic Jung and the Seven Sermons of the Dead*.

# TODAY'S EDUCATION

NATIONAL EDUCATION ASSOCIATION 1985-86

*TOWARD  
EXCELLENCE*

A SPECIAL ISSUE OF NEA TODAY

IT IS NO ACCIDENT THAT THE N.E.A.'S MAGAZINE HAS THE UP-SIDE DOWN SATANIC PENTAGRAM ON THEIR COVER. THE LEADERSHIP OF THE N.E.A. IS INTO WITCHCRAFT AND HAS PAID JANET JONES IN THE NEIGHBORHOOD OF \$10,000 TO INVESTIGATE CHRISTIANITY FOR THE PURPOSE OF DESTROYING IT.

Worse yet, Psychology and Psychiatry have repeatedly proved to be of little value, if they were tested like drugs for Food & Drug Administration approval, they would be banned. This is not my opinion alone, but rather many psychologists are aware of failure of psychology.<sup>31</sup>

Ancient Empires of the New Age gives the following good chart that compares the religion of Psychology to the religion of the New Age.<sup>32</sup> It is not by accident that the two are very close.

NEW AGE

PSYCHOLOGY

THOU ART GOD.

THOU ART GOOD.

YOU MUST REALIZE  
THAT YOU ARE GOD.

YOU MUST REALIZE  
THAT YOU ARE GOOD.

WHEN YOU KNOW YOU  
ARE GOD, THEN YOU  
WILL BE GOD.

WHEN YOU KNOW YOU  
ARE GOOD, THEN YOU  
WILL BE GOOD.

IN THE PROPER ENVI-  
RONMENT, YOUR INNER  
SELF WILL NATURALLY  
LEAD YOU TO BE GOD.

IN THE PROPER ENVI-  
RONMENT, YOUR INNER  
SELF WILL NATURALLY  
LEAD YOU TO BE GOOD.

#### THE NEW WORLD ORDER'S PUBLIC EDUCATION

A prominent figure in the creation of the public school system (and its secular ways) was the Mason DeWitt Clinton (1769-1828) of NY. Some consider him the father of the system. In began to establish the system while he was mayor of New York after 1802. Another pioneer in the idea of public education was Horace Mann, a Unitarian in Mass., and also possibly a Mason, in 1837. Up to that time education had been private, with parents sending their children to the parochial or private school of their choice. Mann had the school books rewritten to exclude all references to God or the Bible.

Consequently, valuable cultural knowledge has been never been taught in the public schools, so that students could understand much of the religious thought the underlies so much of Western History. Further, the first three great spiritual awakenings which pored over this nation with such profound effect are not even mentioned, even though their historical impact should not be ignored. The first spiritual awakening led to the founding of six of the nine colonial colleges. The third prior to the Amer. Civil War was part of a profound new revival that led people to realize the institution of slavery was evil.

#### "PUBLIC" SCHOOLS DID MORE THAN JUST ELIMINATING CHRISTIANITY

The people who gave us "public" education did more than just eliminate Christianity from the curriculum. They set out to give us their sanitized version of history. History was rewritten in order to hide incidents that would expose their long standing conspiracy to rule not just the United States, but the world. The profound Masonic influence on "public" education can't readily be seen, because they are a secretive organization.

This Author would like to have the space and time here to expose how public education and our history have long been under the One-World-Power, but it simply is beyond the scope of this book. Others, like Antony Sutton, have laid some groundwork in understanding their control. In his blockbuster *America's Secret Establishment*, he has an excellent chapter on how the Order has influenced education.

They established the American Historical Association. Rockefeller has pumped millions of dollars into an ongoing campaign to keep the history books written as they want them to be. The Rockefeller Foundation admits in their Annual Report, 1946, p.188, that they are subsidizing corps of historians to prevent anyone from rewriting history.

Under the supervision of Mason administrators, and others that cooperate with the New World Order, the New Age movement has done considerable indoctrination already in the public schools. The author knows first hand details on this.

Perhaps one of the most important cover-ups is of their total control of our governmental functions. In order to do this, they have shamelessly rewritten the history books. They have not had to destroy documentation, the American public are so sheep-like that the evidence exposing their historical perversions lay just beneath the surface for anyone to discover.

Hold onto your chair. You are going to read items that may make you very angry. Your anger may be directed at this Author for attacking some of the myths of history that you will not comfortably want to discard. Many Christians will become embittered because they want to believe in such myths as George Washington was a great Christian. They need to understand that these myths are perpetuated by the system to cover what has historically happened. For instance, many almanacs and history books record Nixon as a Quaker. What a distortion of the truth. These smokescreens effectively hide from the Public's view the enormous centralized power of the New Order. Their power is such that the results of major elections are preordained. Every four years an expensive ritualistic fraud is perpetrated on the American public, as the people fool themselves that they select and self-govern themselves. At this point, this Author won't prove that item to you, it is a statement of fact, but you can disbelieve it if you want. What this Author would like to do is to go back to the start of this nation. Let's go back to the beginning so to speak.

It is important to distort U.S. history from the very beginning, because from there most of us take off on the wrong track. This Author is going to ask the reader to check out these items about the Amer. Revolution for himself. Good American historians know the truth of what I am writing you, the information just never filters down to the common person. (Likewise, Masonic historians know of the Masonic involvement in history. They brag about their involvement to themselves, but the information doesn't filter down to the common person.)

This Author wishes he had a dollar for everytime he had seen a cartoon, or sitcom, or other media show that represents the Boston Tea Party as an attack against high taxes.

The Boston Tea Party is a favorite of their distortions. The Boston Tea Party is believed by most Americans to have been an act of defiance against a high Tea Tax. Actually, the Tea Tax Act had cut taxes in half. So why would the colonials become angry at a law that reduced taxes in half? The Masons who planned the Boston Tea Party in a Masonic Lodge were smuggling illegal tea. The reduced tax on legitimate tea (making legal tea more competitively priced) would cut into their profits of their illegal smuggling operation. Many, but not all of the men dressed as Indians, in the Boston Tea Party were Masons. It was greed and lack of respect for the law that motivated their criminal act.

To quote one history book, "Colonial trade would be controlled more strictly than ever before. British soldiers would be stationed in great numbers and live among the colonists. New taxes would draw money from the colonies to the mother country."

What a great distortion of history. It sounds like the poor Americans were being made to pay for their own oppression, and to surrender their homes to the British Army. It is difficult to learn from our history books, that the real reason the British Army came was to protect the frontier after Pontiac's rebellion. The British people were already paying higher taxes than the Americans and were having to bear most of the cost of defending the American colonies. The colonists were given the chance to propose alternatives before the taxes were passed, but they did not have any other solutions.

One textbook states, "Franklin and other agents from other colonies tried to persuade Grenville not to have the Stamp Act passed." Actually, these representatives of the colonies were as surprised as the British government by the negative American reaction. It served an excellent purpose to allow what appeared to be an innocent law to pass. The negative reaction was part of an orchestrated secret effort by the Masons in both England and America to create an atmosphere of tension. They were working hard to get others involved.

The British did ask that Americans (remember Americans then were British citizens) to house British troops. That was a practice that all of the entire British empire had to cooperate with. The conditions in those days, not only encouraged it, but almost demanded it. They did not have nail guns, and prefab military barracks in those days. With the housing and building situation in the colonies it was obviously the best solution, and most colonists did not object. (Actually, most British troops prior to the Revolution went to the British West Indies. During the Amer. Revolution the British kept a large military presence there against Spain and France, including large Naval forces because the West Indies were to many British strategists more valuable to protect.)

But isn't this making it sound like there wasn't any reason for a revolution? Wait, we're not finished yet.

Before we look at why the Revolution happened, imagine what would have happened if it hadn't—the United States would be like the American colonies that didn't revolt—like Canada and the Bahamas. We might even be like Great Britain. If one examines the same textbooks that portray the British as villains in the Revolutionary War, when these textbooks get to W.W. I and II, they portray Great Britain as a great democracy. We entered those wars, we were told, to save democracy. If Canada and Britain can be heralded as such great democracies now, and have the same government system as they did back then, why did we need a revolution for "Freedom"? The truth is we didn't. We needed a revolution for "independence", but not for freedom.

For instance, King George (whose character is grossly misdrawn in Amer. history books) righteously created a Proclamation line to protect the Indians from the encroachment of the frontiersmen. Many white men did not know how to respect treaties with the Indians. The primary reason the frontiersmen were in favor of the revolution was so they could steal the Indian's land. Again if the history books mention this, they often twist the facts ever so slightly to create a false impression. They make it seem like the Proclamation was irreversible.

The Proclamation of 1763 was an excellent way to quell Indian trouble on the border. However, the textbooks falsely portray it as an irreversible act. It could repeatedly come up for reconsideration in 5 to 7 year periods. Scholars have trashed the propaganda image of King George as a tyrant, although the textbooks haven't. If people want a tyrant King George, they have one in George Bush. The American King George has promoted drug smuggling through the

CIA, etc. so that he can wage a trumped up war against drugs as a cover to take away our liberties, in step with the New World Order's plans.

Some textbooks try to portray the British as evil because they used the Indians as allies. Now why did the Indians want to fight for the King? Could it be he treated them better than the rough land hungry frontiersmen? Historians gloss over American colonial attempts to coax the Indians to fight on their side.

The Revolutionary War's causes were complex. However, the American textbooks purposely distort the facts. Events are rarely described in the context that they occurred in. For instance, the events of the Revolutionary War occurred in colonies that had had rules and regulations like the ones supposedly rebelled against for centuries (ever since their foundings). Britain was trying to govern a world empire, and did not single out the Americans for abuse. Few writers portray what British colonial policy was, and what it was not. It's like hearing one side of the story.

But because the American side of the story is very weak, (weak because it was a manipulated conflict, like the Vietnam War), the American textbooks like to portray the colonists as universally against Britain. The Amer. Revolutionary War wasn't any more popular than the Vietnam War. Two thirds of the people in the 13 colonies were not in favor of it. One third of the colonists fought on the British side, and one third decided wisely just to stay neutral and mind their own business. The northern colonies (now Canada) completely rejected the revolution.

If it hadn't been for Masonic connections in the French government who finally intervened to bring France and Spain into the war, the Americans might never have won. The fact is Yorktown was a defeat but not a decisive military defeat. Two large British armies remained in the field, and the large cities were secure in their control. The book *The Temple and the Lodge* is the first book this Author is aware of, which goes into the historical details of how the British Generals who were Masons, contributed to the American victory. The victory was not so much won by the colonists, as it was given them by lack of British enthusiasm.

Patrick Henry's speech to the Virginia House, Ethan Allen's famous phrase "in the name of the Great Jehovah and the Continental Congress", are two of the pure myths that are told about these men. What was written by Thomas Paine as political propaganda, his *Common Sense*, is taken by some as the gospel truth. The Freemason and itinerant whose name was Mason Locke Weems (1760-1825) was according to Masonic and other sources the man who invented the George Washington and the Cherry Tree story.

Let us be historically accurate. The Boston Massacre was not like the American textbook image. What happened was typical of what has happened whenever troops are doing police work, and are being abused by a crowd. By the most accurate accounts, what happened was that after throwing rocks, oyster shells, and abuse at the soldiers someone in the mob yelled a taunting "fire", and the soldiers (as soldiers obediently and automatically do under attack) fired. This is not to justify the soldiers, but perhaps it will dispel the myth that this unfortunate incident was the result of a policy of oppression. It does show that history repeats itself under similar circumstances (Kent State to name just one of many failures of soldiers to be police). If this seems unfairly Pro-British, let me point out that many leading colonial leaders of the future Amer. Revolution were sympathetic to the soldiers side and not the mob's. John Adams, future U.S. President, along with another famous future Revolutionist defended the soldiers in court.

If the myth of the textbooks are right that it was British colonial oppression that caused the "Boston massacre", I would suggest that their authors should, to be consistent, advocate another revolution since Kent State.

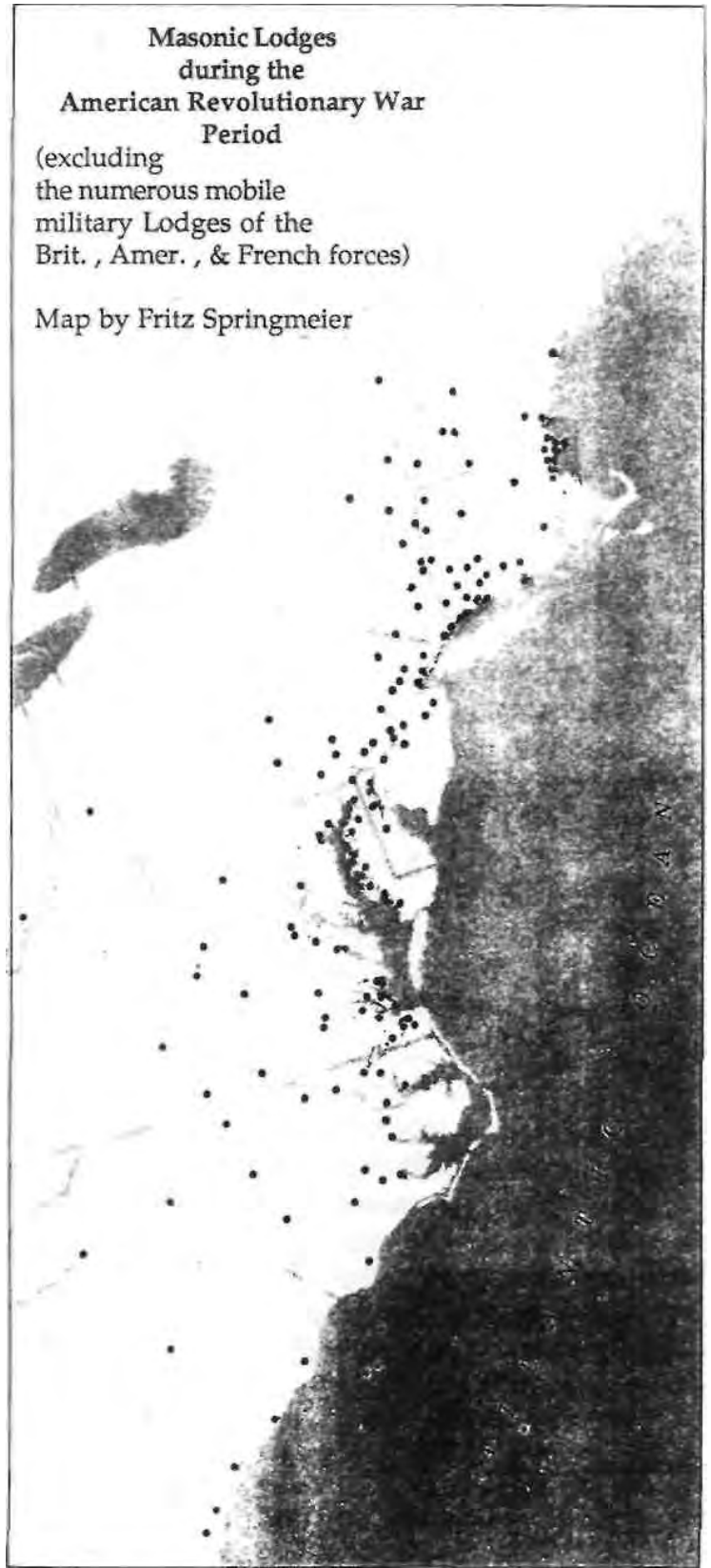
Towns and cities where Masonic Lodges existed during the American Revolutionary War period from 1775 to 1789 are indicated on the map. Because the colonists in Washington's army came from different colonies, Washington used the Masonic lodge to wield his troops into a closer knit body of men. Military lodges were very numerous within the multitude of types of troops engaged. The book Temple and the Lodge tells the story of how the British Mason Generals followed orders, but showed little initiative in actually defeating the colonists.

The Revolution was basically a Masonic show, with most of the Revolutionists' initiatives and directives coming from Masons. To argue that Masons were on both sides, therefore they could not have been the initiators of the war, is as ludicrous as arguing that the Vietnamese were on both sides of the Vietnam war therefore the Vietnamese didn't initiate and plan it. The Vietnamese began their war even during W.W. II, and the Masons began their revolutionary planning even before Nathaniel Bacon, who the New Age Magazine (Apr. '64, p.43) calls "a great lover of freedom."

Masonic Lodges  
during the  
American Revolutionary War  
Period

(excluding  
the numerous mobile  
military Lodges of the  
Brit. , Amer. , & French forces)

Map by Fritz Springmeier



Because Christian views have been relegated to the trash heap, we don't hear the rational voices of great Christian leaders of that American Revolutionary time period who suggested peace, proper obedience to authority, and that greed is evil.

It is true that there were disagreements on how things should be done, between the colonists and Britian. There are major disagreements between Alaska and Washington,D.C. on how Alaska should be run. One poll showed a majority of Alaskans in favor of sucesion. How would most American's feel if Alaska left the U.S.?

The goal of Illumined Masonry was to destroy all monarchies. To directly attack the institutions of Monarchies in various nations was difficult, because the only model the people had was to reestablish another monarchy. The United States was designed as their model, upon which the French and other revolutions would draw upon. There are numerous hints that Great Britain and the United States were from the time of the Revolution, intended to become the seat of world power. The Monroe Doctrine actually was not to protect the Americas, but in actual practice, protected the British American Empire. For instance, the establishment of British claims to Islas Malvinas were not contested by the U.S. According to Prof. Quigley, the force that backed up the Monroe Doctrine until W.W. II was the British navy.

The suces of the American Revolution was helped by the support of certain churches. Certain ministers, such as Isaac Backus, the leader of New England Seperatist Baptists, and their inflamatory sermons did more to help create revolutionary fervor, than some of the other items indicated in the textbooks. Whether one chooses to call this "Christian" support or not, it was an important factor. The narrow meaning of Christian is Christ-like, and supporting war is not Christ-like. This does not remove the divine aspect to the creation of the United States. It just means God did not call for men to kill each other.

Although the idea that the United States was created a Christian nation is often based on shoddy history and myth, that does not mean that God wasn't involved in its birth and history. Because the Christian, religious and spiritual side of history is blacked out of the system's approved history, it is difficult for people to appreciate the great role the United States has really played in the spiritual affairs of the world. The United States through its people have been part of God's plan for victory. According to Scripture, God has permitted all of this to happen, no matter what the surface appearance, it is his conditional will. Nor has American simply been an evil nation. In some parts of the world, where the American government is hated, Americans are still loved, because foreigners appreciate the American people.

The God of the Bible can use the American people. He has indicated in his Word that a purifying fire is used to refine his people. Judgement begins at the House of God. The American Christians, if refined like Uranium to get the isotope 235, can be as powerful in God's hands, as refined Uranium in a nuclear bomb. Because God wants to do great things with America, it is to be expected that a great purifying fire will be allowed. Communism was turned by God into his instrument of purification. Why does he do such a thing? I'm sure if people would repent, he could work with less drastic measures. But the American Christians are largely deaf to calls for repentance, they are insisting on stronger measures. The Christian view of history will be one where the power of God is seen manifesting itself along side the free will of man. God is attracting mankind to him, without coersion. He also has set in motion events that will result according to the Bible in victory for Good and for God. Therefore, it is proper for Christians to see God's presence at work during the American Revolution. However, let the historical chips fall where they will, the American Revolution was an act of disobedience to a legitimate Authority, and was planned and directed largely by Masons. When a textbook writes, "THE



COLONIES WIN THEIR FREEDOM", it paints an illusion. The people in Canada and Great Britain did not rebel against authority, throw someone else's cargo of tea in the sea, and they are heralded today as great bastions of democracy and freedom. Christ stated that true freedom is the freedom from sin he alone can bring. Christians need to return to Christ's teachings when they attribute freedom to any other source but Him alone.

How many observers of drug addicts realize that living in the United States is not a guarantee of freedom, living in Christ is. (In a few years, the New World Order will unintentionally teach Christians this lesson.—Author's opinion)

#### ANOTHER SAMPLE FOR HISTORY LOVERS

Perhaps I can indulge the reader with one more sampling of history that he or she will not read in the textbooks. This following information comes from my manuscript/research notes for a book which, like this one, I did extensive research and work on, but has never been published. The reader can skip over this part if he is not interested in how the history books are inadequate. What I will be demonstrating is just one area of history of many that the facts and events of history are not being taught. These facts may seem trivial, however after this next example from history, we will discuss why these seemingly trivial facts are important.

The part of history I want to draw your attention to concerns the Czar of Russia and his willingness to help save the United States during the Civil War. The Czar of Russia was aware of European interests (the International Banking House of the Rothschilds) to split the United States into two countries. The Czar moved his Pacific fleet to San Francisco to protect the United States.

This is easy to state, but the significance of the Czar's move must be lost to most readers because the history books have to a great extent not only ignored his help, but also the crucial role the Far Western United States played in the Civil War. The far west at that time consisted of the states of California and Oregon with the rest of the continental U.S. having territorial governments. The statehood of Nevada was rushed through by the Lincoln administration for political motives during the war in 1864.

The important part the West had in the outcome of the American Civil War has been by and large ignored. This may be due to the bias that the Eastern establishment has for concentrating on events in the East. Most Civil War historians have concentrated their efforts on the East, even when they speak of the "West" in their books, they refer to the mid-west rather than the far west. Further, the establishment historians do their best to avoid topics that would expose the machinations of the Rothschilds and the real politics behind wars and events.

Let us see the details of how protecting San Francisco and California could have saved the Union, and prevented a Southern victory, and examine this help of the Czar's fleet to the U.S. that was celebrated in California during the war.

Prior to the Civil War, men like the Rothschilds in Europe schemed to bring the U.S. under their economic dominion. The discovery of gold in California, and precious metals throughout the entire western United States helped bolster the United States economically, which in turn helped the U.S. stand on its own two feet against the Europeans. The Rothschilds were not the only ones to see how important the gold and silver fields were. On Jan. 19, 1861 while the South was still in the early stages of seceding from the Union, before a Confederate government had even been formed in Montgomery, AL, Lincoln's government in Washington, D.C. found out that a rebel expedition was waiting in Mexico to capture the California gold steamer that sailed from San Francisco to Panama with the gold that the western U.S. produced.

The vast amounts of California gold and silver were shipped on gold steamers that ran from San Francisco to Panama. During the Civil War these precious metals were the real money that kept the United States government going. The Comstock Lode's value to the U.S. during the war was 52 million dollars (dollars values according to the 1860 values). Idaho's mines provided Lincoln with 114 million dollars. Colorado mines furnished another \$52 million. In all the United States' federal government spent \$5,000 million to fight the Civil War, which was about the amount of the whole country's gross national product in 1860. U.S. Greenbacks were printed which lost most of their value compared to real money (gold and silver coins.)

Further, California raised much money privately for the war, along with providing 16,000 U.S. troops, a good number of which were transported to the east. On Sept. 19, 1862 Californians donated \$100,000 in gold for the war, and two months later an equal amount was sent east to relieve the sick and wounded. Of a total of \$5 million collected for the troops by the Sanitary Fund in the North, one-fifth was donated by Californians. A sack of flour which Californians enjoyed selling and reselling to raise money for the war, grossed \$275,000 in returns for the war effort.

In the Pacific, the grand American whaling monopoly brought home an annual average catch worth 8 million dollars. The 70 Pacific whaling ships sunk by the Confederates in the Pacific hastened the demise of the whaling industry already hurt by the discovery of oil petroleum in 1859.

Further, California served as America's outlet for trade to the Far East.

## CONFEDERATE ASSETS

At first glance it might seem that the Confederacy had no assets to threaten the West. Actually, the reverse might be stated, the U.S. had little assets to defend the vast land mass of western United States and the Pacific. Over 1 million square miles of land in the west in 1860 were divided up into 5 military departments, TX, N.M., UT, OR, and CA. The Secretary of War reported that on June 20, 1860 12,984 federal troops were stationed in the west. Most were withdrawn east and replaced with new recruits, the majority of which came from California. The gold steamers were vulnerable like a child with candy, the U.S. Pacific fleet consisted of only a few ships.

## VULNERABLE PROBLEM SPOTS

In 1860, the British had moved thousands of troops and naval forces to British Columbia. During the Civil War, there were periods when it was uncertain whether Britain would stay neutral or help the South. South of California, France moved troops into Mexico and took over. The French cooperated with the Confederacy. The French and Confederates even conducted several joint military operations. The Confederates established (military) recruiting stations along the U.S.- Mexican border south of California and Arizona, which federal troops during the war led several expeditions to shut down. The Mexican population in California were not loyal to the U.S. government, because their lands had been stolen by Americans during the gold rush, and their age old titles to the land ignored by the American legal system. Remember, that California had been captured recently from Mexico during the Mexican War. Utah was settled by Mormons, who at the time were in a state of hostility toward the U.S. government. U.S. troops had to be stationed in Utah throughout the war. Earlier the Mormons had successfully engaged army troops. The Indian tribes in the Western territories and Oregon were itching to fight.

During the war, southern agents would visit most of the Western tribes to encourage them to go to war. On September 10, 1861 orders were found on dead confederates at the Quapaw Agency revealing the south's intentions to enlist the Plains Indians. This was just one of many incidents where Confederate agents taking weapons and encouragement to the Plains Indians were discovered. Another essentially unknown incident along this line was when 22 Confederate officers on their way to incite the Plains Indians to rebel were caught on the Verdigras River in Kansas and wiped out. Because of the vulnerability of the U.S. forces, Confederate military aid, and many other factors coming together many of the civilized and the wild Indians attacked the US Army during the Civil War. Some tribes were directly recruited into the Confederate Army. The Choctaw, Chickasaw, Cherokee, Creek, Seminoles, and some Apaches joined the Confederate Army. The Apaches, Arapaho, Cheyenne, Kiowa, Sioux, Snakes, Shoshones, Madocs, Black Kettle and Satanta went to war with the U.S. Army on their own. They were greatly outmatched. The civilian population of the west consisted of many foreigners and southerners so that although the majority of the western population were unsympathetic to the idea of southern secession, they also had little interest in fighting against the South. California was the most loyal U.S. area, and it harbored powerful latent desires to form its own country and had some strong pro-Southern districts, especially in southern California.

Considering the circumstances just presented, it is easy to see how naval and land forces of the Confederacy could have possibly 1. captured the gold steamers, 2. captured and successfully governed parts of the West. It was also possible that French and British forces had they entered the war could have taken the Pacific region. France and Britain were already under the influence of the Rothschilds and had strong Masonic governments in place.

The key point in California was San Francisco harbor, which carried on a large amount of commercial activity. Pro-Union Californians were very thankful when the Russian Pacific fleet made San Francisco their home base. The Russian Fleet had instructions to engage in war to protect San Francisco if the occasion called for it. Besides the Russian Fleet, the U.S. iron clad Camanche made it to San Francisco which after sinking and being raised by divers was finally launched in late 1864 and put into service in May, 1865. Troops occupied Santa Catalina island to prevent the South from using its good harbor. Ft. Stevens was built to guard the Columbia River.

## CONFEDERATE NAVAL EFFORTS IN THE PACIFIC

Numerous confederate plans were made to outfit ships in the Pacific into warships to capture the gold steamers, but most never got beyond the planning stages. U.S. government officials stopped several, and British officials stopped several attempts in Victoria, B.C. One attempt to seize the U.S. revenue cutter Shubrick was stopped before it reached Port Townsend. Two attempts by groups of confederates wearing civilian clothes to hijack the gold steamers failed.

The Confederates did manage to outfit one small schooner into a warship, the J.M. Chapman, but it was seized by an American warship in San Francisco harbor before it could do any harm.

The fear of the confederate CSS Alabama never developed into a real threat. Another confederate raider the CSS Shenandoah however was a serious threat in the Pacific. The Shenandoah was moving to attack San Francisco when it learned in July, 1865 that the war was over. The Official Records of the Union and Confederate Armies are full of dozens of reports concerning confederate privateers in the Pacific. The threats of any substance have already been mentioned.

## CONFEDERATE ARMY EFFORTS IN THE FAR WEST

One third of California was estimated to be pro-South. Two secret organizations, the Knights of the Golden Circle and the Knights of the Columbia Star, were loyal to the South. Their California numbers were estimated at over 20,000 for the first group and 30,000 for the second. Their presence in California required US troops to guard important locations throughout the state. The Knights drilled and schemed. Their big plans always failed, such as to take over the mint and the San Francisco arsenal. In Oregon, they schemed to take over the capital Salem and Fort Vancouver in WA. Their biggest plans, for which they collected arms and drew up plans for was the conquest of California in 1865 in conjunction with Confederate troops which were heading for California from Texas. The offensive was in its early stages in western Texas when the war ended.

The 1865 offensive was to follow in part the route of the 1861-62 Confederate offensive which had taken over most of Arizona and New Mexico. Troops from California ran into the Southerners near the Pima Villages (in what's today Ariz.) and drove the Confederates out of Arizona back into Texas. The Confederate offensive failed in large measure due to the antipathy of the Hispanic population in New Mexico to Texans. The 1862 invasion was not seen by the locals in the context of North vs. South but Texans vs. Hispanics and the New Mexican population rather than help the Confederates opposed the Texas Units. If the Confederate Trans-Mississippi War Dept. had been able to shift Confederate troops from another state to carry out the attack it may well have gotten the popular support it needed in New Mexico. Volunteer troops from Colorado played the major role in defeating the confederate forces in the "Gettysburg" of the West at Glorieta and Apache Pass.

The Texas Rangers were incorporated into the Confederate Army. A group of 42 Confederate led by a Texas Ranger that were moving through Colorado 200 miles SE of Denver were captured in Sept. 1861. In 1862, 7 Confederate officers that went to Colorado to recruit a southern regiment were wiped out by Osage Indians working with Federal troops. Although basically under Federal control the Wild West was indeed still a wild place, and it was vulnerable to southern activity.

## WHAT IS THE SIGNIFICANCE OF THIS INFORMATION

In summarizing this little report on the Civil War, the purpose of the report was to illustrate further the inadequacy of modern history textbooks. The worst are at the lower levels. As the student progresses the textbooks get a little better, but for the student "as the twig is bent so it grows". His or her frame of reference is warped from the start so that even if the young person encounters facts exposing the Power's conspiracy there is no way to assimilate it. We just discussed a very important aspect of the Civil War which involved the Rothschilds, the Czar, and the Confederate/European threat to California and the financial capability of the U.S. to wage war which is ignored by the textbooks. In itself it simply a small portion of human history, and a collection of what may seem to be trivial facts. However, let me explain how this affects you and I.

First, the Power's establishment removed God and the Lord's spiritual dimension from history. Next, they removed all realistic analysis of events, so that things became random events. For instance, why did the Indians revolt? Random events. Why did the Czar sent his fleet? a random event. They most likely are not going to directly tell us they are random events, they simply don't give us any real analysis, and allow us to assume they are random events. History just happens we are led to believe. Politicians and other leaders are simply trying to guide events like riding

a bucking bronco. The U.S. just stumbled into war. It was only an accident that some men made millions off the Civil War, and that they just happened to be ready to profit from it. Event A has no connection to Event B. Lastly, after taking away analysis of why and how events happen, they have begun taking away facts. Without facts we will not be able to make proper analysis, without any analysis, we will not know where we have been or where we are really going, and finally without God we have no hope. They have us where they want us.

This Author has observed today's history classes. Today it is popular to have the students spend their period chattering their opinions on history. However, without facts all their discussions do is to reinforce ignorance. Students are being told facts are dry, and useless; and facts are, without analysis. When I was invited to a history class to speak on the Civil War the students were very interested to learn that contrary to the Constitution we have paper money, and that being issued not by Congress but by a private bank. This was proof to me that with analysis showing people how they are participants in a Conspiracy directed against them history comes alive.

1. The Oregon Voter, Portland, OR, July 15, 1922, p. 34f.
2. See the Catholic Civic Rights Association booklet "Twenty-Four Reasons Why You Should Vote Official Ballot 315, 'No'". There is also a mimeographed form which contains an oath that the signatory was a signer of the petition and had been misled by those gathering signatures for the petition. These sheets were circulated by the Lutheran Schools Committee and they received some signatures from people who felt they'd been deceived.
3. Ibid.
4. Nitz, Carl F. (unpublished paper) "The Compulsory Education Bill", p.8f
5. The Official Affirmative Argument in Proposed Constitutional Amendments and Measures, 1922, p.23.
6. Paid ad appearing in a number of Oregon newspapers in 1922.
7. Ad paid for by Malcom, 33 degree, Masonic Inspector-General in Oregon.
8. The Freemasons have had a goal of a One-World-State from their inception. The following three quotes are from 3 different times and are a sampling of the type of anti-national statements Masons have uttered.  
1848- "The Republic exists in Freemasonry. If the Republic does as the Freemasons have done, it will become the glowing pledge of union with all men, in all parts of the globe, and on all sides of our triangle." (Jewish Mason Adolphe Isaac Cremieux as recorded in Di Gargans, Michael. Irish and English Freemasons and their Foreign Brothers, p. 55)  
1929- Freemasonry—"Whence and Whither?"  
"Has Freemasonry, then, a spiritual conception only? Is its objective but the solidifying into a beautiful Utopia the wonderful Infinity of the First Cause and the kaleidoscopic finiteness of its mortal, human creatures? Is its mission solely directed to the establishment of the long-heralded and hoped-for Kingdom of the Brotherhood of Man?...The Masonic Order is held to be the greatest force of constructive initiative in existence, "(The New Age, Sept., 1929, p.549.)  
"Studying the League of Nations under its different aspects we are led to draw the logical conclusion that it is a Judeo-Masonic achievement." (Miller, Edith S., op. cit., p.640)
9. Nitz, op. cit., p.7.
10. The Daily Journal, Portland, OR., June 16, 1922; The Torch, Valparaiso, Ind., July 15, 1922.

11. Roberts, Allen E. *Freemasonry in History*. Richmond, VA.: Macoy Publishing & Masonic Supply Co., 1985, p.261.
12. Author's research.
13. Confidential source.
14. *Oregonian*, March 17, 1991, Sunrise ed. front page, and p.A26.
15. *ibid.* p. A1.
16. *Basic American Ideals*. Washington, D.C.: The Supreme Council 33 Degree A & A Scottish Rite of Freemasonry Southern Juris., 1967, p.41.
17. *ibid.*, pp. 33-35.
- 17a. *The New Age*, June 1962, p.54.
18. See Wright, Erminie King. *The Public School Monopoly*.
19. Sutton, *America's Secret Establishment*, p. 104 quoting Rex Myles, *Brotherhood and Darkness*, p. 347.
20. "A Declaration Of Interdependence: Education For a Global Community," A Summary Report of the NEA Bicentennial Program (June 26, 1976), Wash.D.C: NEA.
21. NEA Fact Sheet quoted in *Education For a New World Order* by Michael Llyod Chadwick, ed., *Freeman Digest*, 9/1978, p. 1
22. A Summary Report of the NEA Bicentennial Program (June 26, 1976)
23. Kierstead, Fred, Jim Bowman & Christopher Dede, *Education Futures: Sourcebook I*. Wash. D.C.: World Future Soc, 1979, p.3.
24. "Meet Lamar Alexander", *NEA Today* (May/June 1991) Wash. D.C.: NEA, p. 9.
25. Author's notes.
26. Dermen-Sparks, Louise and the A.B.C. Task Force. *Anti-Bias Curriculum; Tools for EMPOWERING Young Children*. Wash. D.C.: National Association for the Education of Young Children, 1989, pp. 90-91.
27. Video "Gods of the New Age" showed a clip of a gifted class and PE classes involved in these pagan religious activities.
28. "The Mysticism of Carl Jung", *The Rosicrucian Digest* (July, 1970), San Jose.CA: Supreme Grand Lodge of AMORC, pp. 269-270.
29. *ibid.*
30. DeParre, Paul. *Ancient Empires of the New Age*, p. 28
31. A Psyc. Instructor of this Author expressed this. *Ancient Empires of the New Age*, p. 30 also mentions this and gives secular and Christian sources that are also saying this.
32. De Parre. *Op Cit.*, p. 29.
33. Denslow, *10,000 Famous Freemasons*, Vol. IV, p. 307. For a non-Masonic source see also Wallechinsky, *The People's Almanac*, p. 113.
34. Quigley, Carroll. *Tragedy and Hope*. NY: The Macmillan Co., 1966, p. 68.

#### BOOKS RECOMMENDED FOR FURTHER STUDY:

Like *Lambs to the Slaughter* by Johanna Michaelsen. Johanna has an exceptionally good grasp of what is happening. She brings together her personal knowledge along with excellent research to expose what horrible items are in store for children should the occult movement carry out their plans. She exposes Saturday morning cartoons, New Age games like *Dungeon and Dragons* and what is happening in the classrooms, just to name a few examples.

The Unseen Hand by Ralph Epperson. This is an historical introduction to the Conspiratorial View of History. Ralph is succinct and covers a lot of territory in his book. Of the various books that attempt to introduce people to history and how the Conspiracy has been involved in history this is the best this Author has seen.

# Chapter 3.5

## Media & Communication "Improvements"

### SOME ITEMS FROM A CHRISTIAN'S VIEW FOR CHRISTIANS TO THINK ABOUT

A few years back, a Freemason came to Christ. He went into Christian work, carrying on various ministries. He ended up helping establish a Christian radio station and a call in program. This was in New Mexico. (Further details are being omitted.) The call-in radio show was a big hit. In order to take all the calls over 20 local ministers manned the phone lines each night. One day this man went on the air to tell his testimony of how he came to Christ from Freemasonry. Before he went on the air, many callers had tried to prevent the radio station from letting him talk. When he went on the air, the ministers who regularly showed up to take calls didn't. Out of over twenty, only two showed that night. The ex-mayor of the city, a Mormon called after the show to the station and yelled at great length at them that their ministry was finished, that he would no longer support the station. That Christian station became moribund after that, and support for it simply died. Such is the power of Freemasonry even over Christian radio stations.<sup>1</sup>

Even Christian publishers and supposedly Christian radio and T.V. will rarely support Christians who could really expose the opponents of Christ, and who can really defend intelligently the Christian faith. Instead, they give us a steady supply of subjective emotional religious babyfood. (This Author won't get into an expose of the Christian publishers. Not that it couldn't be done. He will simply asked them out of love as a brother to take stock of themselves, and if need be to repent and serve Christ.)

So-called Christian media may be a tool in the hand of the New-World-Order, but that doesn't get the rank-and-file Christians off the hook for their own gross dereliction of duty. Many of us calling ourselves Christians (should that not mean Christ-like?) give lip-service to the idea that there are two kingdoms, Christ's and Satan's, but then sit down in front of the Television and absorb uncritically Satan's Kingdom's propaganda. In fact we have absorbed so much of it, we can't recognize truth if it hit us over the head. Which someday it may.

### A CHRISTIAN REPORTS

One Christian reports that the Illuminati paid Chuck Smith of Calvary Chapel two \$4,000,000 checks to start Maranatha Records and "Jesus Rock", in order to get rock music into the churches. Further, witches were trained as "spirit-filled" Christians and infiltrated into the companies of Sparrow Records, Birdwing Records, WORD Inc. Myrrh, Lexicon, and Light Records, and sent out such "ministries" as LoveSong, Children of the Day, Nancy Honeytree, Larry Norman, Chuck Girard, Phil Keaggy and others.<sup>2</sup>

### CHRISTIAN ROCK & NEW WORLD ORDER THEMES

Christian rock has been coming out with albums promoting all the band-wagon themes of the New World Order, globalism, ecology, ect. including even the idea of a One-World-Church.

### CHRISTIAN ROCK & THE SPIRIT

Christian rock music is identical with secular rock except that Christian words are used in the lyrics. Approving such music ignores that music is more than words but also beat, rhythm, and



the combination of particular instruments. Christian rock is damaging the spirit of its listeners. The beat that almost all Christian music sold has is the same beat that is known to put people into trances.

Why is witchcraft (and the New World Order it is in favor of) supporting such music? Because they know it is destroying the Christian faith and helping build their New World Order.

## TEST THE SPIRITS

The Scriptures warn the Christians to test the spirits—to see if they are of God. Therefore, we can not blame anyone else if we have been negligent in carrying out this. I am not going to do an expose of "Christian" publishers, "Christian" television, "Christian" magazines—not that it couldn't be done—but that I hope they will quit worrying about being successful and concern themselves with being faithful. An example of one issue of a very respectable Christian magazine should serve the reader notice where our "Christian" media is at. The cover had a picture of Gorbechev and Bush hammering a sword into a plowshare. The article was entitled "CT Institute: An agenda for GLOBAL Reconciliation Senator Mark Hatfield envisions a new day for superpower relations."<sup>3</sup>

So the Christians pick up something written by a 32° Mason who is into witchcraft and who wants to see a One-World-Government, and they are led to believe this is a great Christian Senator giving us his Christian wisdom.

Believing that the best defense is an offense, and believing that we should be defenders of the faith once delivered, I am doing my little to counteract the deluge of false propoganda put out not only by the secular Media, but many of our "Christian" sources.

## WHO OWNS THE CHRISTIAN PUBLISHERS?

Christians need to begin to examine who owns some of these Christian publishers. One report stated a British Insurance Executive claimed he owned 37% of Zondervan's 4.1 million shares.<sup>4</sup> Zondervan denied it.

## A MASONIC DOCUMENT

A masonic document that was written for key members that were involved in the Rite of Mizraim and the Priure de Sion is of interest at this point. The document was in French and is over 50 pages long. It circulated among key illuminated Masons during the 18th and 19th century. How important the document was in policy planning is open to debate, but it would seem to have either been policy or coincided with policy. On what basis does it seem to have been policy? Its principles have been carried out exactly over the last 200 years. A condensation, paraphrase of the translation is given below. This Author is not concerned with whether the document was or wasn't an actual policy plan, because what has happened historically is so close to the document that that in itself speaks for itself. Either by coincidence or design this document describes what has happened to the world.

The Mass Media creates the thoughts of the people. It tells the people what they need, it allows the people to voice their complaints, and to express discontent. By using the power of the Press secretly we have also made much money.

We are leading the people from one disenchantment to another. They will even tire of our rule and welcome the King/Priest dictatorship of the House of David that we have been preparing for centuries.

Agents tell the people that in order to secure liberty, the international brotherhood of all, and

their equality of rights they need to abuse their national governments. This is to be accomplished by a unification. But we do not tell them who will rule the unification.

Who can overthrow an invisible force? Freemasonry remains a mystery to the public and serves as a screen for us.

It is critical to undermine all faith, destroy the principle of the Godhead, and replace it with materialism and mathematical calculations. Keep the public busy, put industry onto a speculative basis, and foster a desire for consumerism and wealth.

We will slowly increase the centralization of government.

We have created a class of specialists from our administrative branch that have developed the manipulation of the public into an art. This skilled manipulation uses theory, verbiage, regulations and other items and quirks which the public can't comprehend.

The principle object is to debilitate the public's mind by criticism, and lead it away from serious reflection of what is really going on. These distractions along with sham fights will prevent resistance.

We must bring them into a state of bewilderment by allowing and promoting so many contradictory opinions, that people will lose their heads in the labyrinth, and come to believe the best thing is to have no opinion of any kind in politics.

Sow discord, dislocate the forces against us. Discourage sincere personal initiative. A man with genius and initiative is more dangerous to us than millions of the public.

In order that the real meaning of events are not realized they will be masked with economic theories. We will manipulate government through public opinion, which we can create by the power of the Press.

We will create tenor. We will harness the anarchists, the socialists, the Utopian dreamers so that they will bore away at the last foundations of the established form of order. We will not give them peace until the New World Order is in place.

In order to carry out struggles, money is needed, and all the money is in our hands.

We have fooled, corrupted, bemused, amused the youth with principles we know are false. We have created laws that are an incomprehensible tangled web.

Should any city dare oppose us, we can terrorize it so that even the bravest will be intimidated. The subways, sewers, and other subterranean corridors can be mined and the city blown into the air along with its government, records, and service systems.

We will be saviors to the mobs, who will vote us into power. We have everyone regardless of qualifications voting, because otherwise it will be difficult to get our consensus from a properly educated group of people.

We set up republics with constitutions. And then use the press to condemn the rulers and make them impotent and inactive, and in effect they become useless and superfluous. We put into power presidents from the masses, who can be blackmailed. The people in government are often not our own people, but our puppets who we can blackmail and destroy if they don't follow orders.

In order to create conditions so that people will want a world government, every kind of trouble and discord must be promoted, including the inoculation of diseases, starvation and drug use.

Secret Masonry is not known, and the aims are not even suspected by the cattle. They are attracted to us by our show lodges which serve to throw dust in the eyes of their fellowman.

Any attempt to attack us by the press on its own will be stopped. But note that we ourselves will attack ourselves in the press—at predetermined points. Not a single pronouncement will reach the public without our control. The International News agencies are already ours, and use what we dictate to them.

The masses look at events of the world through the glasses we provide them.

We will neutralize the influence of the privately owned press. If ten privately owned presses are permitted, we will have 30, and so on. But the public will never suspect this, because our journals will be the most opposite in appearance, opinions, and procedures. The official publications are guarding our interests. Then come the semi-official publications. Then will come what appear to be the organs of opposition to us. Our real opposition at heart will accept this stimulated opposition as their own and will show us their cards.

Like the Indian god Vishnu, we will have a hundred arms— publications of all possible complexions.

Our false attacks on ourselves will convince the public that all organs that oppose us lack substance to their criticism. Our opponents will lack the ability to give full expression to their views because of the lack of their media power. We can ignore them.

The masses must be retrained and given new employment periodically. Keep them further distracted with amusements, passions, games, sports of all kinds, art competition. They will grow less and less reflective, and adopt more and more our way of thinking. We will continue to direct their minds with all kinds of fantastic theories, new and apparently progressive. Progress, like a fallacious idea, serves to obscure truth, so that none may know truth but us.

We have stage managed so many people over the years in many institutions. Our belief will not be examined, but the shortcomings of the various beliefs of the masses will be discussed by our experts.

In countries called progressive we have created senseless, filthy literature, to direct the masses to learn what knowledge we want them to know.

Whenever we come into power, even into the New Order, Masons that know too much will be eliminated.

We are facing only two major powers, the Russian Czar and the Papacy. [As the reader has learned, those have since both been captured by Masonic power.] The curious join the the Masonic Lodge. Using their vanity they can be brought into a total state of slavish submission. Their conceit allows us to bring them into a state of naivete. Masons who know too much are executed when required by a normal kind of illness. This action prevents any opposition from within Masonry itself.

There you have it. Whatever we make of this Machiavellian-like document, it certainly describes what has happened. For instance, A. Ralph Epperson has written a fairly good book *The Unseen Hand*, which is a good introduction to the Conspiratorial View of History. However, who does he suggest people go to oppose the Conspiracy? To the Mormon Skousen an ex-FBI man, and especially to the John Birch Society (which perhaps Epperson is unaware was started by a 32 degree Mason with Rockefeller money). —See chapter 40 "Assistance" in *The Unseen Hand*.) By following Epperson's suggestion to call these groups, in effect, people are simply doing what the above documents states, that is: by setting up their own opposition they will learn what their opponents are saying and doing. This is not to say Epperson suspected that these groups are tools of the New World Order and intentionally gave bad advice. No, he believes the JBS is legitimate. That is why *Be Wise As Serpents* is needed even for those who are aware of the conspiracy.

Isn't this simply creating paranoia? Not for those who will sincerely oppose the New Order. These people have learned that to fear is counterproductive. There are a certain group of these dedicated servants of God that have been beat up by demonic forces enough in their day to day

life that they are no longer fearful of Satan, but are fully committed to depend on the power of Almighty God Yahweh. They are no longer concerned with who is with them, for they know the truth is on their side, and they realize the stakes are too high to dabble in petty fears. They will faithfully do what they must, and will let the chips fall where they fall. If they make mistakes, they learn and go on. They don't give up.

What this chapter is calling those who oppose the New World Slave State to do, is to reevaluate the issues the Media is giving us. Many of the issues people are getting side-tracked on are intentional distractions by the One-World-Order.

**DOES FREE SPEECH EXIST?**

Yes, if you want to discuss anything but the details of the Conspiracy, or Christian values, or anything the Power doesn't care is talked about. Examples of "free speech" include:

- A man made anti-Jewish remarks on an East Broadway bus in 1940 and was jailed in a workhouse for 15 days by a Jewish judge.<sup>5</sup>

- A Christian radio evangelist was forced by Jewish threats to apologize over the air for a comment made.<sup>6</sup>

- Father Coughlin who was telling the public facts about the Power was forced off the air, banned by the Radio Assn., which made the ADL gleeful.<sup>7</sup>

- Christians in Killingly, Conn. who objected to the film *The Killing Fields* as part of a three-day high school program, and others in Crown King, Az who objected to a school reading club being named "666" are labelled censors. The First Admendment gives everybody the rights of speech and protest. But Christians who try to exercise those rights are portrayed as censors by PAW's Attacks on Freedom to Learn and U.S. News & World Report, Nov. '88.

- A Christian woman in Calif. Mrs. Evelyn Smith refused to rent to a unmarried couple living in sin. She believed God would judge her responsible if she permits people to engage in extra-marital sex on her property. Mrs. Smith was fined \$454 dollars in out-of-pocket money to pay for the "damages" the unmarried couple supposedly received from her rejection of them as renters.<sup>8</sup> Where was her First Amendment right to the free exercise of religion, and the promise of life, liberty and the pursuit of happiness?

The examples could go on ad-nauseum. Christian freedom of speech, and the freedom to verbally oppose the One-World-Power are being muzzled.

Christians continue to try to work through the system. (Their learning curve needs helped.) According to an article in the American Family Association Journal in 1989 the FCC (Federal Communications Commission) had received 400,000 complaints about indecency laws being violated in the last 20 years. They have prosecuted only one of those, that was eleven years back. The FCC demands that a tape or a video tape be sent with each complaint. But the FCC doesn't even have a VCR to view the tapes that they say must accompany any complaint. The complaints are simply sitting on a shelf gathering dust.<sup>9</sup>

In Miami, an announcer regularly solicits young boys for teenage homosexual sex, the FCC does nothing<sup>10</sup> - this is freedom of speech. But what if a Christian wants to speak the truth even in love?

The First Amendment has been stood on its head. Pornography, and every evil imagination along with witchcraft of all kinds can be openly discussed over the media and in public. This is hailed as Freedom of Speech. But if one wants to speak of morality, watch out you may be fined, threatened or end up in jail, like the above examples. And if you go through the corrupt system for redress, you may have your complaint gathering dust.

In fact, the Media's anti-Christian bias is so blatant this Author feels somewhat ridiculous for calling the reader's attention to the obvious.

With New Age morality, the majority of Media elite have decided that a certain group of people are subhuman, and deserving death at the whim and fancy of another person, even teenagers.<sup>11</sup> I'm referring to the death of millions of unborn children, that the media has promoted.

The anti-Abortion protests have been large and extensive across the United States and have gone widely unreported. The brutallity inflicted on the abortion protestors has also gone essentially unreported. The slightest anti-Jewish, or anti-Aparteid protest is picked up by the

Media and these items are given coverage way out of proportion to reality. Some of the items you didn't learn on the 6 o'clock news which show the police state we already live in (—true, it's a benevolent dictatorship):

Pro-life (anti-abortion, anti-murder) protestors received the following treatment from the Benevolent One-World-Power:<sup>12</sup>

A 72-year old bishop was seized, cuffed from behind and then lifted from the ground by billy clubs between his wrists to dislocate both shoulders.

17 women college students had their clothes ripped off, were forced to walk in the nude, in some cases crawl, and some were sexually assaulted.

In other towns women were stripped searched and the cavity searched; others were stripped to the waist and dragged through the jail by their bras with breasts exposed.

Two protestors were driven over by a car while police stood by and watched. The driver was only arrested two days later after the story became public.

According to the source of these anecdotes, depositions have been made of hundreds of similar cases.

Then later, when the anti-Abortion protestors are taken before the courts, their sentences are extremely out of proportion and harsh compared to any sentence any of the other activists in the past have ever received.<sup>13</sup>

Christians can watch the Media, observe the Police Departments, the Judges, and others coordinate a campaign against the Pro-Life movement. But because their media-built frame of reference is so poor, they can not see a conspiracy of power operating. If they were aware of how many Jews, Masons, Humanists, and Satanists are in these groups, and how they cooperate, maybe they would realize that a these events are part of a systematic plan and not isolated happenings. Not only that, the One-World-Order puts its people into the leadership positions of the Pro-Lifers. How disheartening it is to see Ronald Reagon and George Bush heralded by the American Life Lobby as leaders of the cause against abortion.

The national press and Mass Media brags about itself as a free-press. From what this Author can tell, it appears they have been instruments in exactly the opposite—the suppression of free speech.

The American Television news is as censored as Russian news broadcasts. Who decides what ultimately is put on the 6 o'clock american news? Various reports indicate that a list of ten or twelve acceptable news stories is prepared by British Intelligence and transmitted to Washington where the CIA routinely approves the list, and then delivers the list to the networks.<sup>14</sup> People within the networks may not all be aware of the dual roles many in Media leadership positions play. Not only do many within the Media have Media leadership roles, but they also have positions in the various secret or semi-secret groups of the New World Order, including but not

limited to the CIA, the Masons, the CFR, and the Order of the B'nai B'rith. Some of the people who work for the Mass Media may be unwitting accomplices.

What? Accomplice—isn't an accomplice one who aids or abets a lawbreaker in a criminal act? This book can't make legal decisions, but the reader can form his own opinion after taking under consideration that Sect. 19, U.S. Criminal Code (18 USC 51) titled "Conspiracy to Injure Persons in the Exercise of Civil Rights." It states:

"If two or more persons conspire to injure, oppress, threaten or intimidate any citizen in the free exercise or enjoyment of any right or privilege secured to him by the constitution or laws of the U.S., or because of his so having exercised the same... they shall be fined not more than...and shall, moreover, thereafter be ineligible to any office, or place of honor, profit or trust created by the constitution or laws of the U.S."

#### Notes

1. Confidential interview
2. Witchcraft and the Illuminati. p.57
3. Christianity Today. June 18, 1990, cover.
4. Presbyterian Journal. Sept. 10, 1986, p.5
5. Dillings, The Octopus, p. 235 reporting on a news story 7/24/40.
6. Anti-Defamation Review, 12/1939, p.3
7. *ibid.*, p.4.
8. Kilpatrick, James, art. "California fines Christian lady for practicing religious beliefs" AFA Journal (Oct. 1989), p.20.
9. art. "Bush spurns pro-family voters, names broadcasters' choices to FCC" AFA Journal. Aug. 1989, p.23.
10. *ibid.*
11. Polls repeatedly show that the Media bosses are overwhelmingly in favor of abortion.
12. These examples come from a surprisingly honest editorial by James T. Burtchaell "Media's Blind (and biased) eye". Story Copyrighted by Pacific News Service.
13. *ibid.*, and other sources.
14. Mullins, Eustace. Who Owns The TV Networks?, p.4

# Chapter 3.6

## Concentrating Power

### OUR NEW GOD- THE ONE-WORLD ORDER

"The Universal is to be found in the State...The State is the Divine Idea as it exists on earth...We must therefore worship the State as the manifestation of the Divine on earth, and consider that, if it is difficult to comprehend Nature, it is harder to grasp the Essence of the State....the State is the march of God through the world..."—Hegel<sup>1</sup>

Proponents of Hegel's view (the Nazis, the Communists, the New World Order) find that their god the State turns out to be a poor God. One of the State worshippers is U.S. Senator and social scientist Daniel Moynihan, who got furious at his man-made god for "inexcusably sloppy work....If administrators and politicians are going to play God with other persons' lives (and still other persons' money), they ought at least to get clear what the divine intention is to be."<sup>2</sup>

### WHY WOULD WE WANT TO GIVE OURSELVES TO A WORLD SUPER STATE?

Survival. The New World Order has a host of problems that they are vigorously advertising day and nite in the media, most of which they have skillfully engineered themselves, to get us to believe we need their super-totalitarian socialist New Order to survive. (More about these later.)

The New World Order will merge the State with a super World Church. This Church-State confederacy ruled by a king-priest will attempt total control. It will broadcast that the few people such as devout Christians who stand in opposition to both the law of the state and the institution of the World Church should not be tolerated. It will be said that it is better for them to suffer than for whole nations to be thrown into confusion and lawlessness. The problems that will come as judgements of God will be blamed on those who do not line up with the socialist Kingdom of God. Christ's words that the day will come when those who kill you will think they are doing it in God's service will have special meaning.

The New World Order has been paying, encouraging, and coaching Clergymen of all shapes and sizes to pronounce that our survival depends on Global Interdependence—their nice verbage for their New World Order. Here are some samples of the constant broken record that whines on about how we need this One-World-State to survive:

University of Chicago Sociologist and Jew Morris Janowitz tells us in his book that state coercion has been painful but necessary for mankind.<sup>3</sup>

The Humanist Manifesto II suggests that without adopting such "bold and daring measures" we cannot survive.

Religious leaders from around the world declared in 1975 at the U.N., "The crises of our time are challenging the world religions to release a new spiritual force transcending religious, cultural, and national boundaries....We affirm a new spirituality divested of insularity and directed toward planetary consciousness."<sup>4</sup>

The U.S. Global Report 2000 claims there is an extreme "megacrises" of population, pollution, energy, soil, water, etc. "The only solutions...are complex and long-term...far beyond the



capability and responsibility of this or any other single nation. An era of unprecedented cooperation and commitment is essential"

George Bush told us on Jan. 7, 1991 in a speech "Out of these troubled times, our fifth objective- a new world order- can emerge....I think what is at stake here is the new world order....will the United Nations, its peace-keeping function having been elevated to its most promising height since 1948, be sent back to the Dark Ages because we failed to fulfill its mandate?"

Another Hegel quote is "America is therefore the land of the future, where, in ages that lie before us, the burden of the world's history shall reveal itself."<sup>5</sup> Although the goal is world dominion, United States is repeatedly viewed as a major player to make the One-World-Government come into full power.

Twenty-four U.S. Senators and eighty U.S. Representatives signed a Declaration of Interdependence which repudiates items in the Declaration of Independence and pledges themselves to support "institutions of world order." (By the way a good number of them were Masons) This Declaration of Interdependence in 1976 begins "When in the course of history the threat of extinction confronts mankind, it is necessary for the people of The United States to declare their interdependence with the people of all nations and to embrace those principles and build those institutions which will enable mankind to survive and civilization to flourish." It goes on to describe those international institutions.

In my "book" so to speak, anyone who takes an oath "to support and defend the Constitution of the United States against enemies within and without" and then signs a Declaration that pledges them to the creation of a world government which will nullify that Constitution has committed treason, not to mention proving themselves untrustworthy.

Do you really believe we are faced with extinction? And who has created that threat? Was it not those who governed us? Was it not Government that was involved in Nuclear energy and Nuclear bombs? etc. etc.

#### WHAT DISASTERS DO THEY HAVE PLANNED FOR US.

Already by the 1870s, the Illumined Masonic leaders had decided it would take three world wars to bring people to the point they would want a strong world government. They have not played the third world war card yet.

H.G. Wells wrote that an invasion from outer space would unify mankind. At least two men who have worked for military intelligence have seen the plans to create a fake invasion from outer space to unify the world. The technology to build UFOs exists— I won't take the time to prove it, but it does. They have not played this card yet either.

Financial disaster created conditions that the dictatorships of Mussolini, Hitler, and (dare we say?) Roosevelt to come into power. It is in the planning, to do a monetary exchange in the United States, and for present money to be inflated. It is in the planning to reduce the American standard of living. They have not played that card yet.

#### THE PLANNED (MOCK) ALIEN INVASION

Something big is happening. The whole subject of UFOs leaves the objective person bewildered. There are several key points that are verified beyond doubt on the subject.

1. There has been intensive interest by the movie industry about extraterrestrials, science fiction scenarios about their coming to earth. There have been lots of secret interest on the part of

governments and intelligence agencies. The level of secrecy on documents pertaining to UFOs is two secret levels above the H-Bomb project. The highest secrecy level —Top Secret Umbra— were placed on the Top Secret affidavit giving the National Security Agency reasons for withholding its documents on UFOs. SIGINT documents that are classified above TOP SECRET receive an additional stamp such as ROYAL, COSMIC, or in the case of one set of UFO documents in case MJ-12 they were stamped MAJIC.

2. After the book *Above Top Secret*, which conclusively documents ad nauseum how there have been government coverups around the world concerning UFO, especially in the U.S., there is no reasonable doubt that some of the biggest intelligence agencies like the CIA, NSA, and MI6 are committed to disinformation and coverups.

3. UFO activity is related to the Occult, the New Age, and demonic activity. It is likely the whole thing about UFOs is going to be related to a One-World-Religion.

A newsletter put out by a UFO research group Nevada Aerial Research Group describes Phillip Klass attending the 1989 MUFUO Conference. Phi Klass has blown his cover with UFO buffs, they know he is a CIA agent.<sup>6</sup> Signs posted at the conference warned no recording devices were allowed. The Mufon Conference Security had to remove Phil's tape recorder.<sup>7</sup>

Not only does Phillip J. Klass apparently work for the CIA, but he wrote a book to debunk UFOs called "UFOs-The Public Deceived." Perhaps he wrote it at the CIA's behest.

The Watchtower Society opens their *Awake!* (Nov. 8, 1990, p.3) article on UFO's by quoting Phillip J. Klass. It's interesting how the WT Society uses Phillip Klass and Edward Dolnik to turn the subject of UFOs into the soon-to-come apocalypse. This *Awake!* article quotes Edward Dolnik,

"The leading explanation today has to do with deep-seated and apocalyptic fears associated with approaching the millenium." The WT Society adds, "that is, as we approach the year 2000."

This author doesn't know what is behind UFOs, except in general it is evil. The book *Above Top Secret* is so well documented that it is interesting that the WT Society would promote the view (pp. 8-9) that there has been no coverup. We are looking at a religious institution that has repeatedly called the all government, including the U.S. government dishonest, yet it wants to turn our belief away from a cover-up.(?) Did they not read the book *Above Top Secret* which they themselves mention in the article? At this point, the Watchtower Society is going along with the Party line of the New Order—which is to draw attention to the issue, but not disclose anything.

The bottom line of the article is that the WT Society gets more subjective "proof" for the date 2000, and reinforces that date into the collective mind of their readers. This author does not have the inside scoop on how the topic of UFOs will benefit the New Order, but it looks like its a topic that will hang around, no pun intended.

A sample of the UFO stories surfacing from witnesses all over the globe is the story of Sid Padrick. His story was told with such credibility that many are convinced of it. He says that the E.T. spokesman in the spacecraft that took him told him that, "As you know it, we have no sickness, we have no crimes, we have no police force. We have no schools—are young are taught at an early age to do a job, which they do very well. Because of our long life expectancy we have a very strict birth control. We have no money. We live as one."

Sid Patrick claims that the Alien ask him, "Would you like to pay your respects to the Supreme Deity?" "When he said that I almost fainted. I didn't even know how to accept it. I said to him, "We have one, but we call it God, Are we talking about the same thing?" He replied, "There is only one."...So I knelt and did my usual prayer....Until that night I had never felt the presence of the Supreme Being—but I did feel Him that night.

"It's obvious that they are on a very high scientific level, but their relation with the Supreme Being means a lot more to them than their technical and scientific ability and knowledge. I would say that their religion and their science are all in one."

William Cooper, former U.S. Navy security and intelligence officer, claims to have seen plans while on an intelligence briefing team for the Pacific Fleet Intelligence Center to create an artificial threat from outer space to unite the world. His research indicates that the world is being ruled by men of secret societies intent on ruling the world. The Saving & Loan crisis, the depletion of the FDIC fund, the forgiving of third world debts is all calculated to collapse the banking system and to motivate us to adopt a cashless society.

A man claiming to be an intelligence officer has given dossiers of documents to certain people that there is a big conspiracy on the part of the governments to defraud the people of their freedom. Should we believe such people?

Knowing what this author knows, I would suggest people listen to such men's evidence. The New Order typically has played both ends of the spectrum, and undoubtedly has their nose in both sides of the issue. The CIA is one of the chief elements of their power.

Exposes on the CIA may come from three sources, legitimate, crank, and the CIA itself, so undoubtedly some degree of discretion must be used in deciding what information is legitimate.

## HAVE YOU EVER WONDERED?

Have you ever wondered why the big American automakers seem to have lost out to the Japanese? Why is it that such great corporations like GM and Ford with their capital (finances) and technology could fail so easily? Why is it that by some slight of the hand American technology was transferred to Japan?

Have you ever wondered why the media plays up Japanese buy ups in America, yet Great Britain which has more investment in the U.S. than Japan goes unnoticed?

Have you ever wondered why the Savings and Loans and Credit Unions are being delivered some death blows, while the powerful banks increase in power and size? Did you wonder why a Savings & Loan like Benjamin Franklin was solvent and financially healthy one day and the next in such trouble it was ordered to sell itself?

Have you ever wondered why the South African government and country has been attacked in the media and the UN for apartheid, when the racial policies of China with the Tibetans, Iraq with the Kurds, India with its culturally engrained caste system where the light skin Aryans are tops, and other nations are far worse? Why was so much attention and economic embargos placed on South Africa alone?

## THE CONCEPT OF INTERDEPENDENCE & JAPAN

The rise of Japan as an economic world power appears to disprove to some that the world is moving toward centralized control.

Around 1987, Financial Times ran a headline calling Kenichi Ohmae "Japan's Only Management Guru." Kenichi Ohmae, is not likely the only Japanese to be knowledgeable in

business, but it is interesting to see what a leader like him from Japan believes in. In 1985, he wrote *Triad Power*. In 1990, he came out with *The Borderless World Power and Strategy in The Interlinked Economy*.

The Japanese Business Leader believes national borders no longer exist. He says, "An isle is emerging that is bigger than a continent—the Inter-linked Economy (ILE) of the Triad (the United States, Europe, and Japan) joined by aggressive economies such as Taiwan, Hong Kong, and Singapore."<sup>8</sup>

"The policy objective for the ILE will be ensuring the free flow of information, money, goods, and services as well as the free migration of people and corporations. Traditional governments will have to establish a new single framework of global government. Toward that end, the first and most important step is to understand the global economy accurately. That's the purpose of this book."<sup>9</sup>

But how does one get the Japanese to open up? The answer lies in understanding Japanese culture.

The Japanese and gifts. There is a Japanese term which describes the concept of returning a gift with an equal or better gift. A Japanese person may not like to receive your gift, because he feels he loses face if he can't ante up a better one in return.

In return for Americans allowing the Japanese into American markets, the Japanese must reciprocate or lose face. Granted American pride has taken a beating, as the Japanese have been allowed to invest in America, but much of the cause of this wounded pride is superficial.

For instance, Sony bought Columbia, and the Japanese also bought Paramount. But Warner Bros. is far greater than Columbia in size and it has also merged with Time/Life. That merger between Time/Life and Warner Bros. has created such a large entity that Columbia is of small significance—except that it opens the door to the internationalization of Japanese and Chinese products.

Many of the "Japanese companies" are really international. For instance, IBM Japan, is this company Japanese? It has 20,000 Japanese workers, but its equity holders are American.<sup>10</sup> Honda has an operation run by Americans in Ohio, and Texas Instruments has memory-chips work done in Japan—so which is the American product? Cellular phones sold in Japan by a Japanese company may have components made by Americans at the U.S. division of the Japanese company. Sony sends audiotapes and videotapes to Europe that it makes at Dothan, Alabama.

The *New Republic* magazine informs us that "The very idea of 'American' products made by 'American' firms is becoming obsolete. Lee Iacocca warns of the Japanese invasion of America, but American-made parts now constitute a smaller portion of the top models of the Big Three than they do of Honda's top-of-the-line cars."<sup>11</sup>

The companies supposedly invading us, are often multinational companies that are alligning themselves with the Interdependent economy the One-World-Order wants. Rather than believing in the myth that the Japanese are taking over, we should realize that the internationals are taking us over.

Which part of the world has more economic sales potential. China and Japan with over one third of the world's population, or the U.S.? A shoe company, or most any other product company realizes that China has a much bigger market. To open the Asian market, they are allowing Japan to invest in the U.S. In the long run, the elite Americans and Europeans who have large financial interests in Japan, are using the Japanese to open up the China market. China has typically suffered from the delusion it is the center of the universe, so it is taking a great deal of work by the Internationalists to work the Chinese into the anything global that they run.

It is true Japan has a near "monopoly" on advanced computer chips, although recently an American firm won an anti-trust suit against them. But so what? Half of the semiconductor production machinery and software to design complicated chips are American made. Rare gasses, photo resists, and other items essential to its production are American controlled.

Speaking about something that is greatly overlooked American controlled is the world's money supply. There is no national currency except American dollars that are in sufficient supply for the Shieks and other wealthy people to keep their money in. Most of the world's wealth is kept in dollars, and the value of dollars is controlled by the Fed (Federal Reserve System), and ultimately is Rothschild controlled through the Banks that control the Fed.

Two of the most powerful men of the elite are Japanese. These top Japanese are definitely being given a piece of the action in the New World Order. However, sources that have inside knowledge indicate that the New World Order plans to pull the rug from under the Japanese economy first, before they destroy America's. This is possible, but during 1991 the New World Order has been moving massive amounts of money out of the United States. (As I write this in 1991, it doesn't appear the United States has too much longer of a grace period.)

Although the Japanese have Dai-Ichi Kangyo Bank, now the largest bank, with \$414.1 billion of assets as of 31 Mar '89, they are not the masters of the banking world.<sup>12</sup>

In June 1985, Chase Manhattan, Morgan Guaranty Trust, and Banker's Trust—the banks connected to the One-Worlders— were allowed to participate in the Japanese money markets and the Japanese Trust business. Further a Tokyo-based market like the International Banking Facilities allows international financial institutions to create special accounts exempt from many of Japan's domestic regulations. The major American investment banks are spending tens of millions of dollars to expand their Tokyo offices. "These days, you can't be a global player without an important presence in Japan."—Neil P. Benedict, director of finance at Saloman Brothers, a Jewish banking concern.<sup>13</sup>

Although the complete list of Foreign-Related Firms in Japan is beyond the scope of this book, it might be of value to point out to the reader a few firms in Japan that are Foreign-Related (that is underpinned with foreign capital.) The source is The President Directory, 1973. Tokyo: Diamond-Time Pub. Co., 1972 based on 1971 Tax filings. Foreign-Related Firms in Japan:

Matsushita Electronics,  
Nippon Univac  
Mitsubishi Oil  
Yokohama Rubber  
Sumitomo 3M  
Caterpillar Mitsubishi  
Nippon Merck-Banyu  
Mitsui Polychemicals  
Koa Oil  
Vendo (Japan)  
Kondo Sewing Machine  
Tokyo Nickel  
Keisokki Kogyo  
Mitsubishi Acetate  
Toshiba Ampex  
Fuji Xerox

...the entire list is very long. In fact, of the top 100 Foreign-Related Firms 25 consist of 100% foreign capital. Next time the reader sees the name Mitsubishi on a caterpillar, maybe he'll look at the machine differently, knowing that 50% of the company in Japan belongs to non-Japanese.

The Big Three American Auto manufacturers have invested heavily into Japan's auto manufacturing.

IBM, Schick, Nestle, Coca-Cola, McDonald's, Polaroid, Del Monte, Adidas, and many other companies are successful in Japan.

Companies are increasingly joining up in cooperation. General Electric, Toshiba, Hitachi, ASEA, AMU, and KWU (Siemens) joined together to develop an improved nuclear boiling reactor.<sup>14</sup>

The Japanese Money Barons are doing great, but the Japanese man in the street has paid the price through hard work and little of the benefits. "Japanese laws discourage consumption. Income tax rates go up to 70 percent. There aren't any tax breaks for home mortgage interest or consumer borrowing...Typically, Japanese can't afford a home until age forty, a decade later than Americans."<sup>15</sup> Interest rates on savings accounts are low. "Small savers—the backbone of Japan's financial strength—suffer. They get less return than they deserve for their toil and thrift. After calculating the effects of inflation, small savers have actually had a negative real rate of return."<sup>16</sup>

According to the Federation of Economic Organizations the average land prices in Japan compared to the U.S. are 35 times as high.

Americans are concerned that they run a trade deficit with Japan. But all of us run a trade deficit with our supermarket, it would be a nightmare if each of us had to make sure we sold as much to the supermarket as it did to us. Even if we had a trade surplus it wouldn't mean we were winning economically. Europe had one with us during the 80's while losing 2 million jobs.<sup>17</sup>

It is true that the Japanese have made substantial investments in the United States. This indicates that the world is becoming a global community economically. What is also interesting is that all this fuss is made concerning Japanese investment, while British investment in the United States exceeds Japanese.

Some of the Japanese investments are going to be losses. The Japanese banks hold about half the perpetual floating-rate notes, which amounts to billions of dollars. Speaking about these notes (which have by the way had difficulties) Merrill Lynch money-markets specialist Paul Dennison says, "The Japanese couldn't sell their bonds if they tried."<sup>18</sup>

The propoganda about the Japanese taking over is just that, they are vulnerable,(as we all are) and can only expect to succeed if they play the game of international interdependence. If they deviate from the Party line, they can easily be crippled economically by the One-World-Power. (Some confidential sources with good connections to the Power say that the One-World-Power plans to pull the rug out from underneath the Japanese economy before they destroy America's.)

Milton Friedman in his massive A Monetary History of the United States documents how the Fed has not maintained a stable money, but has been a major source of instability. The Fed has enormous power over the economy of not just the U.S. but power over Japan as well.

The spirit of the One-World-Economy has been underwritten legally by the GATT (General Agreement on Tariffs and Trade), IMF (International Monetary Fund, OECD (Organization for Economic Cooperation and Development), and bilateral commercial treaties. Since 1970, the Japanese have shifted into line with regards to international trade. There has been plenty of One-World propoganda in the Japanese media, and the globalist attitudes that are appearing among

the Japanese are a radical change from the isolationist views that the Japanese so long shielded themselves with. Japanese pride is very strong, and it will be interesting to see how the Internationalists plan to cope with that.

We find the Japanese full players with the One-World-Order. One example of the many transactions carried out daily is when the Chairman of the Rothschild's American Express James Robinson III wanted to make a deal with Nippon Life, Henry Kissinger personally delivered the letter.<sup>19</sup>

The Japanese culture creates citizens that have values that match what the New Order wants. Remember too, that Japan needs an international global economy to thrive. The United States on the other hand is far less dependent on other nations, and could survive even if isolated. (Reports indicate that American oil is capable of supplying all our domestic needs and to last the United States long into the future.)

Prior to W.W. II, Japan was anti-Masonic. Fujivara, the Japanese delegate to the Weltdienst congress in 1938 declared, "Judeo-Masonry is forcing the Chinese to turn China into a spearhead for an attack on Japan, and thereby forcing Japan to defend herself against this threat. Japan is at war not with China but with Freemasonry, represented by General Chiang-Kai-shek, the successor of his master, the Freemason Sun-Yat-Sen... Japanese soldiers were dying not for any narrow national interest but for the sake of the whole world...to...save from the Judeo-Masonic-Bolshevik claws...Do not abandon us, the isolated bulwark in the Far East."<sup>20</sup>

During the late 1930s, the Japanese took in Jewish Refugees from Germany, about 30,000 of them which were settled in Shanghai, China, in the hopes that a. by giving them refuge the Judeo-Masonic world Power would in thanks leave Japan alone, and b. that by settling them in China they could create a buffer state between their empire and the Chinese.<sup>20a</sup>

Before W.W. II, Japan had been impervious to foreign secret societies. This was due to their monolithic religious-political system that allowed the Japanese to import Western technology and retain their culture and political system intact. China on the other hand had been a seedbed for secret societies, especially since the Manchus took over in 1644 and secret societies had formed to oppose them. European meddling into Chinese affairs had been extensive too. Japanese perceptions that they and the Germans were allied against the Judeo-Masonic Secret Societies of Europe was not exaggeration. Japanese Institutions prior to W.W. II's defeat could only be challenged in secret, because Japanese Institutions had the concensus of the people. And there had been attempts to establish secret revolutionary societies.

The Mason Douglas MacArthur had dictatorial powers over Japan after W.W. II from 1945 to 1951. He single handedly masterminded the restructuring of Japan after W.W.II. For an good introduction to MacArthur read *An American Ceasar*. The Japanese have joined Masonic Lodges since W.W. II, but the largest group of Masons in Japan has always been Americans. Japan has at least 25 lodges and 5,000 Masons, with about 1/10 of these Japanese nationals. Interestingly, English and Japanese Masons can not visit each other's lodges, or be masonically associated.

After restructuring Japan, MacArthur was also given command of UN forces in Korea. MacArthur apparently was too independent minded to allow the One-World-Order to have their way and to allow the Chinese to score against the Americans. The Korean War was not designed to serve as victory for America by the One-World-Order. The war had other purposes. MacArthur however, when he saw the large concentrations of Chinese troops massing to attack the Americans wanted to bomb them, and prevent their attack. Unfortunately for American lives, he was not allowed to and was removed from command for persisting to request for permission

to bomb. Even someone as brilliant and great as MacArthur was expected to toe the One-World-Party agenda, and was canned instantly when he didn't.

#### BUILDING U.S. CORPORATE STRENGTH

One economist has said that the International Financiers are using their economic muscle to build U.S. Corporate strength. This was done by tax incentives for stock, while taking away tax incentives for second properties. Interest rates were manipulated by the Fed, which drove people to turn to stocks rather than leaving money in Bank accounts. Employee Retirement Plans which place their funds into stocks furthered the corporate financial strength.

American and Foreign Corporations believing the New World Order is the wave of the future are getting onto the bandwagon and participating with the World Order's program. It is not important whether they have studied H.G. Wells. Nor is it important that they have or haven't studied Kenichi Ohmae. The probabilities are very strong that those that read in business have read something promoting the One-Worlder's economic ideas, because such literature has been authored by hundreds of men and is practically everywhere, and so many leaders are spouting it.

What is sad, is that the Christian community is being deceived even while this New One World Economic Order is so blatant and extensive. For instance, in the book *A Crash Course On The New Age*, a popular Christian book supposedly informing the Christians about the New Age, the author ridicules Constance Cumbey for connecting H.G. Well's ideas with the New Age. He asks how many scientists of the world today have read Well's *The Open Conspiracy*. This is misleading in several ways. First, *The Open Conspiracy* is not the primary book of H.G. Wells being used as a guide for the economics of the One-World-Order, he wrote a number. Second, these people have think-tanks with some of the greatest minds in the world massaging ideas on how to bring in the One-World-Order, they aren't relying on H.G. Wells. Third, since Wells, there have been hundreds of men who have written books on the subject, for instance, a scientist could have read *The Borderless World*, *Power and Strategy in The Interlinked Economy* or dozens of other recent titles. So many economists, speakers etc. are lecturing on it, it is hard not to hear about it. Fourth, it doesn't matter if the technicians and scientists have read anything on this subject or heard anybody talk about it. What Wells was suggesting was that the day to day decisions would recide with specialists. That is being done today, just as Wells pointed out that it was being done in his day, only it is now done on a greater scale as he had envisioned. It doesn't require the specialist to see the big picture for them to do their job. By handing over the control of everything in our lives to specialists, power will be taken out of the hands of the people. Wells liked the idea, because it is almost impossible to argue with a specialist.

This author would like to point out the abuses of such a world. In a divorce, a guardian-at-liadem for the minors is appointed to determine who should gain custody of the children. Supposedly such a person knows best—but many actual cases show that the guardian-at-liadems know very little about the cases they are handling.

Another abuse, is that specialists called psychiatrists make judgements about people for the courts that seriously affect the outcomes of the court cases and the sentencing. These psychiatrists are frequently unbalanced people themselves, and their judgements are too often devoid of even common sense. At least in listening to many conversations at coffee breaks, etc. one gets the distinct impression most people regard it ridiculous for a criminal to get off by claiming insanity.



More and more the specialists, the experts, are the System's people, who are indoctrinated with the One-World-Power's propoganda, and who are increasingly making decisions based on a very narrow outlook that they have received from the Power's sources such as the System's T.V. and public educational system.

Studies by the two top scientists in the field of global warming have shown that there has been no global warming between 1935-1990. But the system has its own specialists, and consequently there have been numerous international conferences and activities about Global Warming. Why? because the Power wants to stampede us into thinking that unless a One-World-Power is created the environment can not be saved.<sup>21</sup>

Wells knew that by creating an elite of specialists and technicians with lots of credentials, the common man would not dare to question their decisions and things would run smoothly.

The Christians (and other people as well) have not noticed the subtle method of enslavement this will perform. Increasingly, the Power to determine who is an authority, and who gets an education is in the hands of the One-World-Power. The entire educational system is at the mercy of the Federal government, and the grants that the foundations make. The list of Christians who have been excluded from technical positions because they took a stand in line with their Christian beliefs is numerous. Another abuse of Well's concept of an elite, is that the technicians are forced to follow guidelines that they often disagree with. The public accepts their decisions without realizing they are made under the duress of keeping their jobs.

## JAPAN

In Japan, the specialists in the Japanese bureaucracy have been able to dictate the validation (ninka) process for foreign business entry into Japan. The career bureaucrats derive much from "second careers" in politics or in major business firms, and the politicians in Japan derive their campaign funds from big business.<sup>22</sup> Consequently, until big business in Japan is solidly in the One-World-Camp the specialists in both the "economic ministries" (MITI & Finance Ministry) and the Foreign Investment Council are going to continue making it difficult for foreign investment into Japan. Each application is handled on a case-by-case basis, and for those who are interested in the process for major, minor, and automatic validations should read Chap. VI of the proceeding reference.

## IS FREEMASONRY THE WORLD POWER AS IT BOASTS?

In this section, we will examine the One-World-Power's control over Asia.

The One-World-Order maintains its power through a number of channels. For instance, in Iran prior to the Iranian Revolution the CIA ran the country through its agent the Shah, through the Secret SAVAK which they trained and developed, and through the many Mullahs who they paid regularly to support the Shah and to keep the populace's religious devotion in support of their regime.

When Pres. Jimmy Carter failed to give the Moslem clergy the pay raise they felt they could bargain for, the Moslem clergy overthrew the Shah. The Moslem clergy knew the people better than the CIA, and knew that they would support their revolution.

Iran is just one of several Asian countries where the CIA is heavily involved with the secret police to keep a government in power. The Korean CIA works hand in hand with the U.S. CIA. The Indonesian Secret Police, one of the most brutal police forces in Asia, works intimately with

the CIA. The leaders of the CIA are the ones who tie back into the One-World-Power. They are members of the International Bankers, Masons, the elite Power families and the like all committed to the One-World-Order.

For recruits, they like to choose Mormons, because Mormons are the perfect Masonic servants. They have been raised in a theology that is Masonic. They have been taught obedience to authority. They are clean cut, not prone to alcoholism, or drugs and have no religious scruples about the dirty work that must be done, because they are convinced that communism and atheism, et al. are dangerous. (Bear in mind, Mormons in Nazi Germany fought for Hitler right along side the Catholics and Lutherans. Having raised this as an issue with Mormon missionaries repeatedly, I have yet to encounter a Mormon that has seen anything wrong with the German Mormons being given official church approval to fight for Hitler.)

Mormons, generally after their mission, perhaps sometimes during a missionary mission overseas, are recruited by the CIA. Likewise, although the Peace Corps officials have protested, their volunteers are likewise recruited by the CIA. The Masonic Lodge working through their people in the CIA and British Intelligence have a good worldwide intelligence gathering capability.

As the reader is beginning to picture, the One-World-Order uses proxies, and native agents within the Asian countries to complete the vast lower levels of their chain of command.

Masonic Lodges are found in most Asian countries, including Bangladesh, Brunei, Burma, Hong Kong, India, Japan, Korea, Malaysia, Nepal, Pakistan, Phillipines, Taiwan, Thailand, and Singapore.

## HONG KONG

Hong Kong has been under the Order's direct rule since China lost the Opium Wars. The penalty on the Chinese for trying to protect their nationals from opium addiction by fighting the Europeans was the forced concession of Hong Kong. On paper a governor appointed by the crown and a legislative council rules. But the legislative council can actually only give advice. In one reference we read about Hong Kong, "Who REALLY rules— The Colonial administration shares power with the wealthier members of Hong Kong's integrated (English-Chinese) business community."<sup>23</sup> It is of importance to keep in mind what powerful British companies started Hong Kong, and then it is clear that the Rothschilds and co-workers control it.

Hong Kong has been a conduit for Israeli military technology to Red China over the years. The BCCI scandal revealed a portion of the enormous military help that Israel has given the Communist Chinese.

## INDIA

India is the an important outpost of Freemasonry. Calcutta has been a nerve center for Masonry for over 100 years.<sup>24</sup> The British East India Company owned and operated by the One-World-Power ruled India for many years. During this time period, Masonry was established in India. The first lodge was in Calcutta in 1740. In the nineteenth century, ethnic Indians began joining. In 1844, in Bombay a Scottish Rite Lodge (Rising Star No. 342) was started for non-Europeans. In the Bombay area, many Parsees (also spelled Pharsis) joined. Note that the Parsees follow the ancient Iranian religion taught by Zoroaster, which was the forerunner of Mithraism. See chapter 1.2 were Masonry and Mithraism are equated.

In the New Delhi area, many Hindus joined. The turbaned Sikhs who never cut their hair also found Masonry appealing. Approximately 500 Masonic lodges can be found in India today.

In the the 1880s, for some reason the World-Order decided to rule India from behind the scenes rather than through the British government. However, the people in India didn't want self rule. Many Indians realized that in their fragmented nation the British could be counted on to be an impartial benevolent ruler. Evelyn Baring, Finance Minister of the Government of India, declared in 1882 that the Indians needed to become self-governing on a local level. "We shall not subvert the British Empire by allowing the Bengali Baboo to discuss his own schools and drains. Rather shall we afford him a safety valve if we can turn his attention to such innocent subjects."<sup>25</sup>

However, a number of Indians observed that if the British had not turned over local administration to the Indian locals, the Indians would have not considered independence. The reason being was that when the British did all the administrating, things were done right, but with limited self-rule things deteriorated and people lost sight of the advantages of British rule.

Annie Besant and her Theosophical Society, which originated from Masonic roots and has been led by Co-Masons, led the fight for India's independence. She began adjatating for independence even in the 1920s. Mahatma Gandhi, Nehru, and the clique of Gandhis that have followed and ruled India have been connected to the Theosophical Society. Mahatma Gandhi was a member of the Theosophical Society.

The Russians and Germans also encouraged Indians to turn against British rule. However, in spite of all the various groups seeking independence, the power of the One-World-Order in India was never threatened.

Economic control in India for the One-World-Order is through the Sassoons (one of the female branches of the Rothschilds).<sup>26</sup> They control the Banks in India among other items. The power of Sassoons extends further than India today.

India is also ideal in many ways. The population can be easily controlled by religious gurus. The caste system, although no longer legal, is part of India's culture, and it produces a hierarchy which is also perfect for control. Three quarters of the people are Sudras—that is outcasts who are only fit for the most repulsive of jobs.<sup>27</sup> The multitude of factions, make a divide and conquer strategy easy for whoever has money.

Even more openly than in the U.S. and the U.K., India has been ruled by a elite which stays in power through corruption. The people in India today, in general, are disillusioned with "democracy."

S.K. Ghosh, an Indian writer has recently come out with the book *The Indian Mafia*. He states, "In return for a ring of security, our politicians have surrendered their powers to gangsters." He notes that a mood of cynicism and foreboding pervades India's population of 844 million people.

The System's media is telling us and the Indians that it is a lack of foreign investments, lack of India not using Western lending institutions that have caused India's misery. The truth is that the religious beliefs of Hinduism cause a great deal of the problem.

## MASONIC CONTROL OF GREAT BRITIAN

The World Order controls Great Britian completely. The British monarchs have allowed themselves to be the nominal heads of the Masonry down through the years. As so much of British Royalty has been involved in Masonry, and this has been with all the pagentry that Britian is so famous for, it is public knowledge that British Royalty is part of the Masonic system. There

are few exceptions, and it is questionable if the specific details are needed to relate the religious side of the story.

It is my intention to keep this section as brief as possible because it deals with politics. However, something must be offered the reader on this area, because the religious threat of a One-World-Religion seems so remote until we realize that the people of the One-World-Religion are the same group who are have control of our political/judicial systems.

In the United Kingdom (U.K.), two major political parties have been created, the Conservatives and the Labour parties. As in the U.S. both political parties are controlled by the One-World-Power.

Even more so than in the U.S. there is fundamentally little difference between the two parties. One British authority on the British parties noted that, "Two monolithic structures now face each other and conduct furious arguments about the comparatively minor issues that separate them."<sup>28</sup>

As in the United States the Labor Unions have sided with one particular party. In the U.S. it is the Democratic party, and in the U.K. it is the Labour party. Anyone familiar with the Labor Unions is aware they don't exist solely for the working man. They have hidden agendas and politics to them. That is not said here to be taken as anti or pro Union, just that Labor Unions should be viewed in relation to the external forces and issues that involve them. Who started these Unions, who controls them, and why? Just a sample of where the reader might begin answering this is Annie Besant, Fabian, Socialist, Co-Masonic and Theosophical leader, and others like her.

The British voting population has been divided up into Constituencies, the boundaries of which are determined by Government Commissions from time to time. From these 635 Constituencies come 635 Members of Parliament (MPs). The MPs in the House of Commons is considered to be the House that carries out the actual legislative work, the House of Lords being more show. Actually, policy is decided by other groups. "The Milner Round Table later became the Royal Institute of International Affairs-Council on Foreign Relations combine which exercises unopposed control for the World Order over foreign and monetary policy in both the United States and Great Britain."<sup>29</sup>

The British legal system is totally in the control of the Masons. It is practically a given in Britian that you must join the Masons to become a lawyer. The Judges are essentially all Masons. (According to Knight in his book *The Brotherhood*, upwards to 70% of British judges are Masons, and 90% of the lawyers, called barristers and solicitors in Britain.—These figures may well be too low, although the law is on the books for the lodges to report their membership lists, it has never been enforced.) The lawyers in Britian decide who is allowed legal aid, if your case is a non-Mason against a Mason you can forget trying to get legal aid. Also to your disadvantage is your mercenary, your lawyer, is invariably a Mason and can't be depended upon to help your case against his brother Mason.

In chapter 2.1, in the section on the Anglican Church is was shown how Masonry controls the Church of England. In turn, the Church of England dominates religious life in England. A breakdown of religious affiliation in England is given in *The Statesman's Year Book*, 1978-9:

England and Wales

Church of England 27,180,000 [Masonic leadership]

Roman Catholic 4,190,000 [see chp. 2.2 on Mas. leadership in Cath. Ch.]

Methodist & Ind. Meth. 562,616 [largely Masonic leadership in G.B.]

Baptist 187,144 [largely Masonic leadership]

Methodist Chr. of Wales 99,288 [ " " " ]  
Congregational Union 181,101 [Masons in leadership]

#### Scotland

The Church of Scotland 1,041,772 [Masons in leadership]  
Roman Catholic 813,200  
Episcopal Church 76,298

#### Northern Ireland

Roman Catholic 477,918  
Presbyterian 405,719  
Church of Ireland 334,318  
Methodist 71,235

Every so often, various church councils investigate Masonry to discover if there is any conflict between Masonry and the church. And who from the churches staff these investigations?—Masons, and who do they interview? usually Masons, and what books do they read? Masonic literature. For instance the Church of Scotland's investigation in 1964-5, which was helped by the Grand Lodge of Scotland. Another example of Masonic help in an investigation of the Lodge was to the Presbyterian Church of Victoria, Aust. in 1957-8. Of interest is the statement in the Presbyterian report, "The committee had knowledge of the truth of the opening words of the petition that many Ministers and Laymen of unquestioned sincerity are members of the Masonic Lodge."

As might be expected in a country run by Masons, whose religious life is controlled almost entirely by Masonic power, very few British are church goers. Interest in the Bible is scarce, and the Moslems and Sufis are making big gains.

By 1688, religious conflicts in England on a major scale were over, and the Masonic system of toleration had begun to pervade the British. It has been slowly diluting their religious fervor. In spite of this, individual British have been great men of God. Whether for good or bad, the British have been a big religious influence world wide.

The British Prime Minister appoints the Governor of the B.B.C. By the way, the Prime Ministers have been their men, or in Margaret Thatcher's case their woman. (How many people know that she worked for OSS intelligence, and in 1981 went to a reunion of OSS veterens in New York City.<sup>30</sup> She also is a Bilderberger. The Mason Winston Churchill is well-known for kicking off the Cold War with his "Iron curtain speech". He was a One-Worlder and only had close connections with the Fabian socialists, along with liking their view of things.<sup>31</sup>

Reuters, perhaps the best worldwide news service which supplies the American news networks with much of what they use, is owned and operated by the Jewish Clique that is working on setting up the One-World-Order. There are about 150 daily and Sunday newspapers in the U.K.,<sup>32</sup> which is a very small number compared to most other comparable western nations. And yet at the same time, more newspapers are sold in the U.K. than in any other country in the western world. The press, radio, and TV are predominantly London-based and London-controlled.<sup>33</sup> In short, while the uninformed person might think that a nation of over 57 million people with ties to every other nation globally would have access to lots of unbiased information, the censorship and control in Great Britain is as tight as anywhere. Those who have really rocked the boat have been arrested in England, and some have even been moved to prevent relatives

from locating them. An example is the imprisonment of Lord Alfred Douglas in the 1920s after he published information in Plain English (Sept. 3, 1921).

Financial Power resides in the Bank of England, which is controlled by Jewish concerns, to a large extent the Rothschilds.

Jewish-Masonic concerns can be seen to totally dominate British life and politics. What helps out further in some ways, is that because the British are so homogenous in racial composition (in relation to comparable countries) and like the Japanese develop and work off a national consensus, it is only a matter of leading the herd of cattle to direct public opinion. The British defer to their leadership, and to authority. That is one reason why British police (Bobbies) do not need to tote guns—although they can use them if need be. If this sounds to harsh, it is only saying in a less positive manner what many British authorities are well aware of.<sup>34</sup> The reader can study this for himself in the references in this last superscript footnote.

Americans and Canadians have been taught that William the Conqueror was the last conqueror to invade the British Isles successfully. To quote The World Almanac published for the Kitchener-Waterloo Record, Canada (1983) p.573, "The last successful invasion was by French-speaking Normans in 1066 who united the country with their dominions in France." However, a more exact history is "Largely because of her insular position, combined with the maintenance of a powerful navy, Britain has been able to resist successfully all attempts at foreign invasion since 1066, apart from the relatively peaceful 'invasion' by William of Orange in 1688."<sup>35</sup>

Those who helped William of Orange invade have been in leadership positions since. "Those who had aided William's invasion were well-rewarded; they have been the wealthiest families in England since."<sup>36</sup> "Despite the fact that mobility between the social classes from one generation to another has increased since the principle of free and compulsory secondary education was established, family background remains fundamentally important in determining social class."<sup>37</sup> One's family background determines what schools one can go to, and that in turn determines what occupation one can get into. Britishers that come to the U.S. enjoy the seeming lack of a hereditary elitism, their aristocracy that is so oppressive and pervasive in British life.<sup>38</sup>

America's hereditary aristocracy is much less visible than Britain's. Indeed, few American realize the enormous hereditary links between America's leadership and the original powerful New England families.<sup>39</sup> Also unknown are the connections between the America's aristocracy and William of Orange and those powerful men who helped him.<sup>40</sup> The Jewish bankers of Amsterdam financed William of Orange. The most influential act of William was to create the Bank of England in 1694.

Men who have been permitted to be play large roles in the Bank of England have been near the center of power. They and their decedents have played important roles in Canadian and American history. For instance, the Duke of Marlborough, an early large stockholder in the Bank of England became the Governor of the Hudson Bay Company. Remember, that the Hudson Bay Company ruled over more land in North America at the time of the Revolution than all of the 18 British North American colonies combined.

According to Mullins, every ruling house of Europe today, whether in or out of power, are direct decedents of King William of Orange.

## FRANCE

Recently, documentation has come out in France exposing the Establishment-supported doctored history. A wealth of documentation is being given the French people that the French

revolution was created by an anti-French minority who set about the deliberate destruction of 3.5 million Frenchmen. These same murderers, through their descendents, remain in power today.

"This mystery group, all linked by their membership in the Grand Orient, a major Masonic secret order, has ruled France for the last 200 years. It has created an omnipresent bureaucracy and police network to keep the general populace in line. It was on this system that Lenin and Trotsky patterned their own Bolshevik reign of terror, resulting in the deaths of 50 million people."<sup>41</sup>

At the end of W.W. II, under the disguise of taking care of collaborators with the Germans, the Grand Orient Masons went after every one on their hate list. One and a quarter million Frenchmen were killed at the end of W.W. II by the Masons. Most had had nothing to do with the Germans, they were simply enemies of the Grand Orient Masons. Women were paraded naked in the streets heads shaven, before being tortured to death. Men were shot like dogs. Children were tied to posts and shot. Sisley Huddleston's rare book France, the Tragic Years tells the story of this recent masonic butchery.

The Grand Orient in spite of all the Masonic propoganda to the public, maintains a close working relationship with the American and British lodges. The Alpina Lodge in Switzerland serves as a switchboard for the various groups of Masons.

## MEXICO

From the Masonic reference book 10,000 Famous Freemasons we learn of the Masonic memberships of the following Presidents of Mexico: Jose de la Cruz Porfirio Diaz, 1877-80, 1884-1911, Manuel Gonzalez 1880-84, Miguel Aleman, 1947-52. From the Scottish Rite New Age Magazine, (June '1963) p. 53, we learn President of Mexico Cardenas Obregon was a Mason. It is clear why the Mexican governments in the past have been so anti-Catholic, they have been as Masonic controlled in Mexico as in the United States.

## A CONCENTRATION OF POWER

Power in America and Great Britian is concentrated within a small sphere of elites. Not only do these elites control political decisions, but they run the financial institutions, the corporations, the news, the oil companies, and other centers of power. There is a tremendous amount of interlocking directorates of the various types of institutions. For instance, an international banker might also run oil companies, transportation companies, communication companies, foundations, universities, and hold some political office. This is not a new concept for those who have studied who actually makes the decisions in our society. What may come as a surprise to some though is that this elite is not an aggregation of individuals, but in general is a group. It is a group of men who by virtue of their relationship to the New World Order have access to the institutions that will allow them to progress to prominence. In other words, people do not solely become powerful because they have sparkling personalities, valuable skills, ambition, etc. but also because of their position relative to the power structure of the New World Order.

Power is an attribute of roles within the New World Order, and is not an attribute of individuals. George Bush has power due to his role within the New World Order, not because he personally is such a powerful personality, but because he and his family play an important role.

The Rothschild family, for instance, is an institution that is acutely aware of its role and its power. The Rothschild family has been very interested in genetic engineering and the raising of superior beings through genetics. Hitler, one of their illegitimate offspring did important research for them concerning genetics. The Rothschild family raises illegitimate offspring whose parents have been genetically matched. One of the names that they like to give their illegitimate family

members is Bauer (also Bower) which was their original family name before Rothschild was adopted.

Although it was the original intention of this Author to show how the power of the various institutions such as banking, television, politics, oil and gas, utilities, etc. are concentrated in the control of a small group of elites, I have opted instead to simply provide a few suggested sources for the reader to study.

#### FOR FURTHER STUDY FOR THE READER:

Who's Running America? by Thomas R. Dye and Florida State University. This book was not the creation of some foundation grant, but developed out of a graduate seminar at FSU. This is one of the most exceptionally well-written well-researched books to instruct the public about the elite that controls their lives. Highly recommended for someone who wants more nitty-gritty details than this book provides. The book is a systematic look at the various areas of power. Don't expect any secrets to be revealed, the book's contents are not extremely controversial. Be Wise As Serpents goes beyond Who's Running America and reveals the secret groups such MJ-12 and the policy committee of the Bilderbergers who really make the decisions.

The Energy Cartel, Who Runs The American Oil Industry by Norman Medvin. This book exposes the unchecked concentration of power that allows the elite through joint ventures and interlocking directorates, insurance companies, and huge banks, etc. to have worldwide control of energy resources. It happens that the elite that The Energy Cartel portray are not interested in the general welfare of the world's people, but for the control of the world for their New World Order. The book states that its main purpose "is to show that popularly held assumptions about vigorous competition in the oil industry are false."(p. 3) It is clearly shown that an elite of less than a dozen members control the America's (and the world's) energy.

The Money Lenders by Anthony Sampson. This book gives a good look at the world of the International Bankers. Although this book is not an expose, its excellent information does bring the power of International Banking into clear view. It describes how the world including the communist world is in hock to the elite of the International Bankers.

#### NOTES

1. Quotations of Hegel from Popper, Karl R. The Open Society and Its Enemies, 4th ed., Vol.2, Princeton: Princeton Univ. Press, 1963, p. 31.
2. Moynihan, Daniel P. Maximum Feasible Misunderstanding: Community Action in the War on Poverty. NY: Free Press, 1969, p. 168.
3. Janowitz, Morris. The Last Half-Century: Societal Change and Politics in America. Chicago: Univ. of Chicago Press, 1978, p.13.
4. Ferguson, Marilyn. The Aquarian Conspiracy. L.A.,CA: J.P. Tarcher, 1980, p. 369.
5. De Riencourt, Amaury. The Coming Caesars. NY: Coward-McCann, Inc., 1957, p. 5.
6. The book Beyond Top Secret mentions that he works for the CIA. Those attending the Mufon Conference according to the Newsletter (see next note) hold the opinion he is CIA. William Cooper, author of Behold A Pale Horse, and one of the most knowledgeable people on UFOs, states that he saw Philip Klass's name as a CIA agent in documents he saw between 1970 and 1973. See page 226 of his book Behold A Pale Horse, Sedona, AR: Light Technology Pub, 1991.
7. Nevada Aerial Research Group Newsletter, July, 1989, p.5
8. Ohmae, Kenichi. The Borderless World. USA: Harper Business, p.xi.
9. *ibid.*, p.xiii
10. *ibid.*, p.10



11. "Members Only" art. in *The New Republic*, June 26, 1989
12. McFarlan, Donald, ed. *The Guinness Book of Records 1991*. NY: Facts on File, 1990, p. 128.
13. Powell, Jim. *The Gnomes of Tokyo*. NY: Dodd, Mead, & Co., p.29.
14. Ohmae, op. cit., p. 126.
15. Powell, op. cit., p.15
16. *ibid.*, p.20.
17. *ibid*, p. 227
18. Ohme, op. cit. p.144.
19. Powell, op. cit,p. 173.
20. Quoted by H. Rollin, *L 'Apocalypse de notre temps*, p. 514.
- 20a. Tokayer, Marvin and Mary Sagmaster Swartz. *The Fugu Plan: The Untold Story of the Japanese and the Jews During World War II*. NY: Paddington Press, 1979.
21. Drummey, James J. *The Establishment's Man*. Appleton, WI: Western Islands, 1991, p.58 quoting Brookes in *Insight* magazine.
22. Henderson, Dan Fenno. *Foreign Enterprise in Japan*. Chapel Hill, N.C.: University of North Carolina Press, 1973, pp. 195-197.
23. Wallechinsky, David and Irving Wallace. *The People's Almanac*. Garden City, NY: Doubleday and Com., 1975, p.400.
24. cf. Bataille, Vol. 1, as quoted by Miller, *Occult Theocracy*, p. 240.
25. Bayly, C.A. *Atlas of the British Empire*. NY: Hamlyn Pub. Group, 1989, p.135.
26. Armstrong, George. *The Rothschild Money Trust*. Boring,OR. CPA reprint of 1940 ed, p.42.
27. Crossette, Barbara, "India's Descent" *The New York Times Magazine*, May 19, 1991, Sect. 6, p. 67.
28. McKenzie, R.T. *British Political Parties*. London: Heineman,(1st ed.) 1955, p.586
29. Mullins, *The World Order*, p. 13. Mullins has done extensive research in this area, as have others. Because this volume must narrow its primary focus to religion, readers are encouraged to check this out further by examining Mullin's books and research.
30. *ibid*, p.100
31. cf. *The Fabians*, pp. 354-55, 357
32. Punnett, R.M. *British Government and Politics*. London: Heineman, 1980, p.9.
33. *ibid*.
34. Read Harrison, W. *The Government of Britain*. London, 1966; Moodie, G.C, *The Government of Great Britain*, London, 1964; Rose, R. *Politics in England Today*, London, 1973; Blondel, J. *Voters, Parties and Leaders*, London, 1963; also Kavanagh, David." *New Bottles for New Wines*", *Parliamentary Affairs*, 1977, pp. 6-21.
35. Punnett, op. cit, p.4
36. Mullins, Eustice. *The Curse of Canaan*. Staunton, VA: Revelation Books, 1987, p.85
37. cf. Turner, R. 'Sponsored and Contest Mobility and the School System', *APSR* 1960, pp. 855-67.
38. personal interview
39. Read *America's Secret Aristocracy*, cf. Sutton, *America's Secret Establishment*, pp. 23-24 for how old wealth has dominated new wealth in the Order.
40. Examples of influential leaders today that have ties to William of Orange are: Rita Ricardo-Campbell, wife of the dir. of the Hoover Inst, and a key Reagon advisor, she is descended from David Ricardo (1772-1823) renown economist of the harsh "iron law of wages", who in turn was descended from Abraham Israel who came over to England with William III; the chairman of the

Joint Chiefs of Staff(intelligence) in W.W. II who was also dir. of Rothschild's Rio Tinto descended from Dentinck who gave assistance to William of Orange; Pam Harriman, was a leading power in the democratic party, daughter-in-law to Winston Churchill, descendent of John Churchill (aka Duke of Marlborough) who came with William; husband of J.F.K.'s dead sister Kathleen, descendent of Lord Polworth who helped William prior to his invasion and sailed with him.

41. Franco, Francois, art. "Nationalism on the Rise in France" Spotlight (July 22, 1991) p. 3.

# Chapter 3.7

## SCANDALS

"What do you think of Jimmy Swaggart and the Bakers?", the New Ager ask me, with a look that seemed to say, there your Christianity is disproven.

"If they did what is said about them, they're wrong. As to what that has to do with my trust in God, it simply adds fuel to the fire, that it shows all the more reason to put my trust in God and not men." (It is because of the truth that all men have sinned, and have a sin nature that I trust the Almighty.)

As to scandals in the church, I've seen enough of them.

What is not known to the public, is that a. many of these scandals are created by those groups actively working to destroy Christianity, and b. the playing field is not level—scandals concerning Rabbis, people in power, etc. are not publicized unless it serves some purpose for the New Order.

To give a few examples of how "unbiased" our news is consider the following.

This author made an attempt to place an add in a newspaper to advertise a book which documents the Jehovah's Witnesses' false prophesies. I upfront told the newspaper I would provide them with a letter from a lawyer saying that they would not be sued, and showing them other evidence that the material was legitimate. They would not allow the add to be placed under any circumstances. But when the Jimmy Swaggart story comes they printed it.

A national "rag"—the kind that people read the headlines of at supermarket check stands was approached to run an add advertising Sutton's book on Bush's membership in the Skull and Bones Order. They would not allow the add in their "rag" magazine. But they sure enjoyed the Swaggart and the Baker stories.

Yes, scandals of all kinds are being reported on 60 minutes and the other papers, but people are either unaware or don't take the time to analyze them. The various groups of the New World Order use blackmail and scandal as weapons. Confidential sources say that, some of the leadership even use the book *The Godfather* as an inspirational how-to book. For some reason, Machiavelli's *The Prince* was required reading for those of us at West Point, U.S.M.A. They knew that some of us would be recruited into the power structure. The Masons have been in control of West Point too, by the way. The New Age movement has made inroads into West Point's training, curriculum, and options.

One is reminded of what one of the leaders of the Haute Vente, a secret European fraternal group in alliance with the Masons, said to other members, "It is corruption en masse that we have undertaken; the corruption of the people by the clergy and the corruption of the clergy by ourselves, the corruption that ought one day to put the Church in her tomb. The best dagger with which to strike the Church is corruption. To the work, then, even to the very end."<sup>1</sup>

The Jesuits who are run by Masons provide part of the recruits who infiltrate Protestant churches to destroy them. They have been doing this since 1550, so they are quite skilled at it. One man, who infiltrated hundreds of churches and Christian organizations and destroyed many by creating discord or scandals, left, converted to Christ, and has been warning Christians who will listen to the danger their churches are in. He destroyed at least 20 churches and a seminary.<sup>2</sup>

This man, whose documentation is legitimate, describes that there are 3 basic ways to destroy the minister of a church that is not making progress toward joining the One-World-Church. These three ways are

1."Destroy his reputation by lying about him...twisting something he said, making him look like an enemy of the country...to get him in trouble with the officials, or frame him with a woman. She could be planted as his secretary to have an affair with him. Once we had a pastor called to a home late at night. On the way, we had a woman in distress on the side of the road...He stopped to help. She screamed "rape," tore her dress, and her partner photographed them, destroying the Pastor.

"Government agencies or police investigate him because he was accused of anything from pushing drugs to income tax evasion. When he proves his innocence, it's too late. The news media has already made him look guilty.

"His credit can be messed up, like through credit cards. Everybody is told but him, putting him in a mess. Later they apologize for the mix-up...When it's too late. All this is to make him look bad. Secret phone calls accusing his wife or children of obscene acts...These are only a few things to make him look bad. By now he is considered unreliable and branded as a liar and a thief!"

2. Isolation. A letter-writing and whispering campaign get started saying he is too controversial...He is a trouble-maker, those opposing his stand call him an enemy causing division. He's against unity... He's not showing God's love! He has his own strange doctrines or beliefs. He is left alone with pastor friends.

"A new lie is spread saying, "He had a nervous break-down. So everything he says is unreliable." Most of them give in and compromise...it is much easier than facing the heat. Isolation is used to force them out of the ministry."

3. When he believes he has a call from God and will not compromise under all this pressure from other pastors, friends(?), and family...then strange things happen.

"He is hit by a car in an accident, goes to the hospital. Some nurse pulls the plug on his oxygen, or there's a mix-up in medicine. He gets complications and dies. He can die of food poisoning or be fed mind changing drugs putting him in a mental institution.

"He can have a mysterious fight with a stranger who knifes him in the dark...or a contract is place on him for assassination by a bullet. As you can see, we are at war!"<sup>3</sup>

For those interested, contact Dr. Rivera for the details of how he destroyed a Christian seminary for the Masonic controlled Jesuits before coming to Christ. The basics of the story is in Alberto.

## GO NEW AGE OR BANKRUPT

Small groups of disciples, trained by leading occultic Freemasons have been infiltrated into Christian churches. The main purpose now is to re-align these churches with New Age thinking. However, should they desire, they are also in a position to promote financial schemes that often seem to be great at first, but end up bankrupting the churches.<sup>4</sup>

## JIM JONES

One of the best kept secrets by the Media was that Jim Jones' group was a New Age Christian church. The Media loved to portray Jones as a fundamentalist.

The media loves to portray evil as good, and good as evil. One is reminded of the witches' cry in Macbeth "Fair is foul and foul is fair."

**PRO-LIFERS ARE SHOWN AS NARROW-MINDED SELF-RIGHTEOUS MURDERERS**  
This is a popular picture that the media paints. For instance, on Jan. 8, 1991 NBC's show Law and Order the policeman that is pro-life is shown as belligerent, ridiculous and devoid of good judgement while the his partner, the pro-abortionist is shown as reasonable and sane.

#### **EVEN THE GOVT. GETS INTO CHRISTIAN BASHING**

An 800-page report published by U.S. Dept. of Health and Human Services and entitled "Report of the Secretary's Task Force on Youth Suicide" (Jan. 1989) blames religion for contributing to "Gay Male and Youth Suicide." Paul Gibson, a San Francisco therapist wrote the report.

According to the report churches cause "unresolvable internal conflicts for youth who adhere to their faith but believe they will not change their sexual orientation." This government study concludes that churches need to change their beliefs concerning homosexuality. "Religion needs to reassess homosexuality in a positive context..." According to this report homosexuality is a "natural and healthy expression of human sexuality." It goes on to recommend certain youth programs for homosexuals.

This is all a slow but steady slander of the Christians, in order for the public to acquiesce when the IRS pulls churches' tax-exempt status for not advocating homosexuality. The IRS has already pulled the tax-exempt status on several religious groups whose teachings it disliked.<sup>5</sup>

Words like "right-wing extremist", "bigot", and "moralist" are used of anyone who opposes the liberal New Order agenda. The Christians are caught coming and going. If they stand up for their Bible-based convictions they are named "bigots". If they slip, they are hypocrites. If they don't have any Bible-based convictions they fit in with the New Order plans to continue religion—masonic religion, which has a totally different morality than Bible-based faiths can accept, and is part of a plan for the total enslavement of world to an elite rulership.

#### **THE IRS IS PRIME INSTRUMENT TO CREATE SCANDAL**

The book To Harass Our People. The IRS and Government Abuse of Power was written by a Congressman George Hansen. The IRS leaked false information to try to ruin his campaign, because he had begun exposing them. After his book came out, they have managed to get him in prison. Hansen's book documents many cases of innocent people being framed. The stories are heartbreakers, and many of the IRS's targets are moral upright Christians that are opposed to the New Order's agenda. Anyone who reads Hansen's book, will learn to discount any media stories about so-and-so cheating on his taxes.

For instance, when Pastor Robert McCurry of Calvary Temple in East Point, GA printed exposes of improper IRS activities, the IRS on Oct. 11, 1983 sent the Pastor's church a letter telling the church it owed \$213,416.16 in taxes, with interest and penalties adding up to nearly a million. This was supposedly for money that the church had withheld from employees salaries, but never paid the IRS. The church had 30 days to pay. The interesting part of the story is that the church had NO employees during that time period to withhold taxes from salaries.<sup>6</sup> There are few steps that a person can attempt in such a case, and there is no legal protection against such awesome maneuvers.<sup>7</sup> Those who have faced the IRS have learned the IRS becomes the

judge and jury, and they seldom defeat themselves. If you don't understand how this works, get Cong. Hansen's book.

#### Notes

1. Cre'tineau-Joly, J. L' Eglise Romaine en face de la Revolution, Vol. II, pp. 147 as quoted in Webster's World Revolution.
2. Alberto (story based on Dr. Alberto Romero Rivera's experiences), pub. by Chick Pub., Chino, CA., 1979
3. *ibid*, p.22
4. confidential source
5. Hansen, George. To Harass Our People, The IRS and Government Abuse of Power. Wash. D.C.: Positive Pub., 1984, pp. SS7-SS57
6. *ibid*.
7. *ibid*.

# Chapter 3.8

## Separating Church & State

Roger Williams was a handsome, intelligent man with good family connections and a decent education. He was also exceptionally his own thinker. He changed his mind so many times during his life, that some historians think he was mad. He certainly left his own followers confused.

Educated in England, and friends with Cooke and many other prominent people of Elizabethian England, Roger Williams could have lived a comfortable life if he had so chosen. Instead, Williams went to the Puritan settlements in New England. Considering all churches to be heresies, he separated himself alone in Rhode Island after making himself a thorough nuisance to the Puritans, where others joined him. King Charles II granted him a special charter which instituted the opinions: liberty of conscience with separation of church and state, and the rights of man.

In London, Roger Williams had been in touch with a small group of Calvinistic "Seekers." Oliver Cromwell, who argued for religious tolerance, was also involved with the Seekers<sup>1</sup>—although the term should not be taken to denote any specific group. The term meant those people looking for a restoration of the true church, and such people were of all types of theological positions. The Seeker desire for a restoration of the lost church seems to be in part a concept that the Fraternity of Rodmen and the Mormon church inherited.

Roger Williams was apocalyptic in thinking. He believed that it was possible for Christians to live with Jews and Moslems in peace, and that the Moslems and Jews intended no injury to the Christians, if treated peacefully by the Christians.<sup>2</sup> (History doesn't square with that. How could Williams read about Christ and come up with that?) Roger Williams did put into practice his tolerance. He was well liked by the Indians, and the apocalyptic Quakers that permeated Massachusetts Colony also in general could like him.

The Quakers in Massachusetts, rejected Scripture as authority and believed in an inner light. Certain of them believed that Christ was born in them, and that they were the saints to rule in the Kingdom of God. In 1700, Massachusetts was made up of about 80 communities, and Quakers were to be found at a variety of these including Duxbury, Marshfield, and Bridgewater. These Quaker groups joined into Quarterly and Monthly Meetings such as the Sandwich and Scituate Quarterly Meeting, the Rhode Island Quarterly, and the Salem Quarterly Meeting.<sup>3</sup> The mystical influence of the Quakers on New England should be borne in mind, and their connections with Rhode Island too. It is not well known that they made up about a third of the population in Massachusetts colony.

Roger Williams was President (essentially Governor) of Rhode Island, 1654-1657. When he died he was buried with military honors.

Roger Williams' approach to church and state (and other ideas) were adopted. They influenced the adoption of our separation of church and state.

Whether pro- or anti- Williams, a number of researchers are protesting that the image presented of Roger Williams today is a myth.<sup>4</sup> Without going into all the ins and outs of the myths about Williams, this Author would encourage the Reader not to simply swallow Williams views on separation of Church and State without going to the scriptures. After all, it is likely the reader would reject some of the strange things Williams taught—even Williams himself rejected

his own teachings as he changed his course numerous times. Williams would have rejected your baptism and your church too, as he did with all the churches of his day. He therefore is not the example of toleration that he is portrayed as being.

The Baptist churches can be traced to Roger Williams. The Baptist churches are strong believers in separation of church and state. The Masonic Lodges are strong believers in separation of church and state. The Baptist churches have been heavily directed by Baptist Masons. The Baptist churches in the hands of the Masons have been a good instrument to destroy the influence of religion and the authority that God declares is his. That statement will come as a shock to many people, permit me to explain how it could be.

When this Author became a born-again believer, he chose to be baptized by an independent Berean Baptist Church in his area. I naturally, like millions of other Baptists never questioned the concept of Separation of Church and State. As I matured in my understanding of the scriptures, I began to realize that what the Baptist churches were calling "separation of Church and State" was not that at all. As I realized what Baptist Masons were really pushing, it then became apparent that they were not after "Separation of Church and State" in the context of freedom in Christ, but rather for the State to dictate to the church what to do, which in its final form would be the same freedom of religion offered in Communist Russia, which this Author would call "Freedom from religion." Many Baptists supported the growth of the State unwittingly, not aware of the Scriptural principles that were being violated.

The Scriptural concept of separation of church and state would be Christ's statement to render unto Caesar what is Caesar's and unto God what is God's. The New World Order is against that. The World Order has been slowly enthroning the State in the place of God.

It is God's prerogative to decide whether a man should live or die, or whether a war should be fought, yet the Baptists go to war, thereby giving the State what belongs to God. This directly contradicts Heb 12:14, Mt 5:39, Mt 5:44, Mt 6:14, Mt 26:52, Jn 18:36, 2 Cor 10:3-5, Jn 13:34 and many other clear scriptures. (How vivid this Author remembers pro-War sermons in the Baptist church during the Vietnam War.)

God has directed his people to take care of their own, providing their circuits with almoners and people to help the almoners, Acts 6:3-6, 1 Tim 5:9,10; Rom. 16:1,2 and to rely on Him rather than the State for sustenance, see Ps. 118:8, Ps. 37:25, 2 Ptr 2:3, Mt. 6:25-23. That is God's jurisdiction, but the Baptists have given this power to the State with their support for the Social Security program.

Education is scripturally given to the parents as a responsibility, not to the State, but Baptist Masons have supported the State to have control over education.

The earth and fulness thereof is the Lord's, but Baptist Masons have supported laws which declare the State to be final overlord. (Consequently, the American people, whether native or otherwise, are being deprived of the land as scriptural principles would dictate.)

Oaths were originally administered in the United States on the Bible "so help you God," or by affirmation. The courts upheld this because they believed that atheism was extremely rare. Today, that Bible/God orientation is being replaced with swearing on penalty of perjury, which implies that the State has now taken over the role God was originally given. (The Christian according to Jesus is not to swear at all.)

The Christian's allegiance should be to God and his people first, but the Baptist Masons give their first allegiance to the Masonic Lodge.

Christ is to be the head of the Christian churches, no matter what denomination or country they are in. But the Baptist Masons supported the paperwork that so many churches signed that denies



Christ as head and declares that the attorney-general of the state is the head of their church. They did this for the Power's bribe that they could receive a tax-exemption. See photocopies of the Internal Revenue Code, U.S. Code Title 26 Sec. 501(c)(3).

Any legislation that destroyed the Parochial Schools has been supported by the Masonic Lodges under the banner of separation of church and state. Every Christian Biblical influence or Christian value has been attacked and is being eliminated from the educational system under the banner of separation of church and state.

When separation of Church and State should be enforced to protect the church from state control, Masonry and Baptist Masons have been silent. They have repeatedly failed to stand up for the churches. They have been gung-ho when the Christian religion has been injured in the name of separation of church and state. Therefore, this Author concludes that Masonry, Baptist Masons or whoever, are in general in favor of control of religion and are not concerned with protecting Christ's viewpoint to render only to Caesar what is Caesars.

What God has joined together let no man tear asunder—who joins couples in the covenant relation? God. However, the Masons under the banner of separation of State and Church now have ministers across the land performing marriages "by the power vested in me by the State." Since when did the Constitution declare that marrying people was a duty of the government?

But this is all trivial compared to the power the "Christian" Masons have been promoting for the State in regards to life. Birth control and abortion is the first step toward State control of who is given the privilege of life and who is permitted to live. The constitutional right to live has been destroyed by an "end-around" attack. Abortion and population control don't just spell the death of unborn children, they spell the death of millions of undesirables in the future as the World-Order exercises their concept that life is but a privilege given by the state. In India, millions of forced sterilizations have taken place. In China this has also occurred too, but also there have been tight controls to keep families limited to one baby. In Red China, elderly people are often given injections that kill them after they are placed in old folks homes. A proper understanding of what Authority God has given the State, would prevent Christians from supporting such things.

The Masonic-Socialist run National Council of Churches advocated the recognition of Red China.<sup>5</sup> The NCC pronounced itself in favor of birth control in a vote Feb. 23, 1961. Their pronouncement at this time was in favor of governmental aid to family planning. Governmental planning of family size is the first step in the control of who lives and who doesn't. This is not within the authority authorized by God to the government nor to the church. Separation of Church and State by Christ's definition, would take away the moral right of churchmen to support Government control of population.

The NCC supported the Supreme Court's (made by a bunch of Mason Supreme Court justices) decision to remove the Bible and Prayer from the schools. Two NCC leaders issued statements in support of the decision saying, "prayer is cheapened when it is used as a device to quiet unruly children and the Bible loses its true meaning when it is looked upon as a moral handbook for minor."<sup>6</sup> Education can not be separated from God and his moral code. The fear of the Lord is the beginning of knowledge. Take away that, and the Christian scriptures are not in support of education. The scriptures condemn following after vain philosophies—and that is what is being taught from Kindergarten on up—the vain philosophies.

The NCC and the Masonic Lodges are not protesting the widespread Hindu form of prayer called TM (transcendental meditation) that is being taught in many public schools, and has been for two decades now. Nor are they protesting other forms of invoking, and occultic prayers that

are being introduced into the curriculums of public schools. Therefore, this Author concludes that their stated claims in favor of Separation of Church and State are meant to primarily apply to situations where Christianity is under consideration. And as already stated, when separating Church and State would help the church, the Masons, ACLU, and others have a temporary loss of ardor and a memory lapse about separation of church and state.

### SPECIFIC EXAMPLES OF STATE ENCROACHMENT

This Author has not conducted an exhaustive study of state encroachment upon religion within the United States, but it is possible to give some examples that are representative of the type of actions that have frequently occurred over the years. (As the reader has seen, the New World Order has control over the various religions and denominations through many avenues besides the power of the State. Still the State is a powerful tool to limit and handicap religious elements that oppose the policies of the New World Order.) Some examples:

Jewish Mayor of New York City Edward Koch refused to grant the Salvation Army a religious exemption from his executive order demanding no job discrimination against homosexuals. As a result the Salvation Army was to lose \$ 4.4 million in 10 social service contracts.<sup>7</sup>

On August 22, 1978, in the Federal Register the IRS announced their new policy that unless a parochial school could prove that it didn't racially discriminate it would lose its tax-exempt status. It later came out that the IRS interpreted the requisite minimum percentage of minority enrollment for private schools to be 20% of the minority school-age population in the community, and the employment of minority teachers. Does the IRS have "legal competence" to regulate hiring and enrollment of church schools and churches?<sup>8</sup>

On 13 February 1979 the IRS altered its procedure by exempting Jewish, Roman Catholic, Muslim, and Amish schools. This action brought on the charge of anti-Protestant discrimination. But the dust hadn't settled on the IRS's plans, and more dust was raised by debate in the House of Representatives over the issue.

### IRS ARROGATES TO ITSELF THE RIGHT TO PROCLAIM WHAT IS A LEGITIMATE RELIGIOUS ORGANIZATION AND WHAT ISN'T.

On February 11, 1976, the IRS announced that it would decide what organizations it could be called "integrated auxiliaries of a church." On 4 Jan. 1977, they clarified this by saying an integrated auxiliary must be "exclusively religious" and not educational, charitable, or literary. James E. Wood, Jr. of the Baptist Joint Committee on Public Affairs (BJCPA) was quoted as saying this represented "serious encroachment of government on religion and an exercise of political authority totally unacceptable to the churches...[the IRS] in effect, arrogated to itself the highly questionable role of determining what is and what is not 'religious activity of church agencies and institutions.'"

Form 990 was designed to give the IRS complete information on those groups the IRS did not want to call proper religions.<sup>9</sup>

Interestingly, one of the groups the IRS has called spurious is the Identity movement churches, which believe that the Jewish people are not God's chosen people and that the Anglo-Saxons are. It is a matter of belief who is God's chosen people—and the religious freedom to decide that issue should not be in the IRS's hands.

Further, those church who do not have a hierarchy suffered greatly under the IRS rulings. Do you see a pattern? Does the reader see that the One-World-Power has actively promoted

hierarchies? Further, does the IRS have the right to define and restrict what the churches' mission should be?

Recently, several magazines have had articles on the Credit voucher system that President Bush, the Brookings Institute and others of the New Order have been advocating. The Credit vouchers give certain parents a voucher for the sum of money that the state presumably spends on the child in the public school and allows the parents to use this at the private school of their choice. However, the list of private schools allowed is determined by the government. When one Wisconsin family put their children in a school found using the Bible, the school was notified by the government they needed to withdraw the use of the Bible or they would be removed from the voucher program. The school refused and was withdrawn from the program. The credit voucher system is another Trojan Horse gimmick of the New Order to destroy the Parochial schools. It has possibilities of doing damage in several ways.

### THE STATE ELEVATED TO GODHOOD

Fichte, Hegel, and Hitler to name a few felt the State should take over much of the role that is God's to have. A subtle form of this is extensively practiced already in the United States.

Arthur Schlesinger for instance discarded moral principles and elevated the state to Godhood; he wrote, "...the safest basis for decision in foreign policy lies not in attempts to determine what is right or wrong but in attempts to determine the national interest."<sup>10</sup>

National interest, or the State, is the highest basis for human decisions. This thinking is the philosophy of the CIA, the FBI, and the military. Numerous CIA agents have been bothered by what they have been ordered to do. But they are convinced that they are doing it for the interests of the nation, (whatever that is). What the interests of the nation really translates into, in practice, is the desires of the One-World-Order. If the rulers of the New Order are the state in essence, and the state is god, they are in effect our gods. This is why in places like Communist China and Romania the rulers of state have been treated like divine gods. For example, Mao tse Tung was worshipped.

The obvious answer for the Christians is either to reject this god called the state a. militantly, that is by setting up their own government or opposing the state politically, or b. to reject it passively by ignoring its pretensions to godhood.

Policemen that arrest pro-life activists on the grounds that it is in the national interest and that they are preventing the church from interfering in the state are confused. They are elevating the state to godhood, which is idolatry. They as agents of the state are actually going where the state doesn't belong. The Scriptures warn the Christian not to have fellowship with demons, because one cannot fellowship at both the Lord's table and have fellowship with demons. The Psalms tell us that evil laws are the result of the devil, and that we fellowship with devils by enforcing evil laws.

Rather than viewing its duty as one of limiting and challenging faith, the state should realize its job is the protection of the faiths of its people in God.

### NOTES

1. Roger Williams, p. 29
2. Caldwell, ed. The Complete Writings of Roger Williams (7 Vol.) IV, Bloody Tenent Yet More Bloody. NY: 1963, p. 266.
3. Reed, Susan Martha. Church and State in Massachusetts 1691-1740. Urbana, IL: University of Illinois, 1914, pp. 37, 47.

4. One example is Miller, Perry. *Roger Williams His Contribution to the American Tradition*. NY: Atheneum, 1966, p.27.
5. The booklet "Recognize Red China? An expose of the NCC World Order Study Conference, Cleveland, Ohio- Nov. 18-21, 1958. This booklet quotes the public statements of the NCC calling for recognition of Red China. *The Worker* (a Communist Paper), Nov. 30, 1958, p. 1 also records the NCC call for recognition.
6. *The New York Times*, June 18, 1963, p.27
7. *Presbyterian Journal* (Apr. 11, 1984) Asheville, N.C., p.6
8. "Bureaucratic Governmental Regulations of Churches and Church Institutions" art. in *Journal of Church and State*, (Spring, 1979), p. 195-98.
9. *ibid.*, p. 198-200.
10. as quoted in Monsma, Stephen V. *The Unraveling of America*. Downers Grove, Il.: InterVarsity Press, 1974, p. 158.

# Chapter 3.09

## America's Concentration Camps

### AMERICA'S CONCENTRATION CAMPS

What do Allanwood, PA, El Reno, Ok., Florence, AZ, Tule Lake, CA, Mill Point, W.V., Greenville, S.C., Maxwell Air Force Base, AL, David Munson Air Base, AR, Elmendorf (Eielson Air Base) AL, Avon Park, FL have in common?

These are places selected already to concentrate "enemies of the state."

What kind of people may be consider a threat?

"Principles of mental health cannot be successfully furthered in any society unless there is progressive acceptance of the concept of world citizenship." —1948 World Health Organization pamphlet. The Health, Education and Welfare department of the U.S. government by law now works with the U.N World Health Organization.

There is now on the books the laws to enforce that progressive acceptance. Are you ready for camp?

A basic premise of the Watchtower Society, the New Age Movement, and the rest of the gang cooperating to bring in a one-world-government is that man will elevate himself and solve his own problems. Simply put, these Gnostic systems are setting out to be as God. Who is their God? In large part they are substituting man himself for God. This causes them to believe that their will be an ethical unity worldwide. For to admit a permanent ethical disunity is to admit that mankind is not God, for God cannot be ethically divided against himself.

They will try to help unify the world ethically by shipping off religious troublemakers. Many will go to a secret mental hospital located in Alaska. If you want to know who will go to concentration camps, use Nazi Germany and Stalin's Russia as a foreshadowing. The same groups of people who financed Nazi Germany and Stalin's Russia rule the United States and the United Kingdom. As long as you pose no threat to their one-world-religion you may possible be lucky and survive, although there will undoubtedly be random arrests to pacify (read terrify) the populace into submission. They will have the legal authority and control over world events to justify whatever they do.

If the resources that already are in place today for use by the conspiracy are used the following could be the scenario you.

The President deciding the timing is right, and this will be a well-staged production, will declare a national emergency using Executive Order #11490.

A total restructuring of the United States will take place. New states (called federal regions) with capitals already picked out will be put into place. Troops already trained to take over state capitals, will put their training to use. A national police force will take over. These forces are already in existence and trained. The unit that will transport civilians to the camps is the 300th Military Police POW command. They will be assisted by Civil Affairs units which will assist in running the Government. Civil Affairs units are specially trained companies from a wide assortment of Army units.

After the Executive Order everyone will have to register at the Post Office. People will be assigned to jobs, and to work camps. The Dept. of Defense will be in control of all factories, national production, and services. The Commerce Dept. will be in charge of the distribution of all commodities, census information, and human resources. The Treasury Dept. will be responsible for the collection of all assets. The Dept. of State will be in charge of the concentration camps, at least the use of their slave labor. The General Services Administration would actually be in charge of confiscation of private property for government use. The Labor Dept. will be in charge of allocating manpower to where it is needed. The Transportation Dept. working with the military would have responsibility to move you to the concentration camp. They will in many areas do this by rail, which is why they have selected sites close to rail lines.

The two code names of the operations are Operation Cable Splicer (Army Civil Affairs Units take over) and Operation Garden Plot (the Martial Law program). The two operations go together. According to Deputy Attorney General of Calif., who was part of the program anyone who attacks the state—even verbally—is an enemy of the state.

A clearing house to unify the police of the various nations is already functioning in Rome.

The documentation of all this was originally collected by William R. Pabst, Houston, TX. According to one policeman, the lists of who to arrest have already been made up. He happened to see the lists.

Many observers have concluded the 35 military bases shut down around the United States are so that the New World Order will have a place to put the many people arrested in "drug sweeps." Those people will be put to work as slave labor to build more prisons, so that more people in turn can be arrested. The people that are indicating such things, are people with fairly good sources.

The Writ of Habeus Corpus has been amended to a legal appeal process that could take years. The exclusionary rule has been amended, the police now only need to show "good faith" rather than probable cause. This legalese means that they now have total police power. It is impossible to show that the police didn't have "good faith" whatever that is. It is somewhat akin to trying to disprove divorce on grounds of incompatibility—if one says you are incompatible, then you are, whether the other one disagrees. The Reco Act which allows the police to knock down doors, is just one more terrifying police power. HR-9-49 is a nightmare; it eliminated Cruel and Unusual punishment.

Step by step they have built their police state, and the American people have been watching their sit-coms and football games. It seems no amount of warning has stirred the American convictions that this is the Land of the Free that God has built, and forever will be. No matter how bad critics say the situation is, many Americans feel they should be ignored because the rest of the world is (they believe) worse off.

Marlene Smith, Christie Institute, Washington D.C. "We are going to see a massive amount of domestic repression and that's why moving on these impeachment proceedings (Sen. Henry B. Gonzalez's impeachment Bill against George Bush) become important. If we don't remove George Bush, we're going to see a wave of domestic repression unparalleled in the history of this country."

The program of repression is called FEMA. They have effectively sold it to the American people, because the American people are argueably perhaps the most deceived in the world. The deception has worked on the Americans because the facade of a "free press" has been maintained. This deception is far more sophisticated than the clumsy tactics in use in some countries, for too obvious control backfires.

The most effective method of travel, by air, is now so closely controlled that they have effectively squashed any future travel by those who oppose the New World Order. They sold this to the American people by creating terrorism. And every American interviewed at an airport when asked about the tight security measures said things such as, "Oh, yeah, I buy it. I feel safer because of the crackdown."<sup>1</sup> Let the record show: Security measures—as in Maximum Security.

Those radio stations that have allowed talk hosts to speak about what the New World Order is actually doing have been squashed and taken off the air. This has happened for many years, but has intensified in this area particularly this year—1991.

President Carter created FEMA (Federal Emergency Management Agency.) Samuel Huntington of the Trilateral Commission had prepared the Presidential Review Memorandum 32 upon which the 1979 Executive Order establishing FEMA was based on. The agency has the Emergency Power to relocate millions of workers as it pleases, reorganize national industry and banking, and distribute all economic resources (rationing, etc.) and transportation. After it became operational it needed to be tested. The Three Mile Accident was, it seems, manufactured in order to let the agency test its wings. How else does one explain the mysterious nature of the accident, that investigators could not even locate whoever closed the valves of the backup cooling pumps which would have kept the reactor from overheating?<sup>2</sup> Further, it is clear that the release of radiation was greatly blown out of proportion. But FEMA got their first chance to go into action.

Next, came the Cuban boat crisis. Again, the whole emergency was a very suspicious affair, and FEMA got the chance to test its abilities to relocate thousands of people throughout the U.S.

Canada was tested in Oct. 1970 when their Prime Minister Trudeau invoked the War Measures Act which suspends the Canadian Bill of Rights, and the people of Canada did not protest.

Unless more North Americans get information like this book, it appears that most people will not question a dictatorship taking over.

## THE FOLLOWING IS A CHRONOLOGY OF HOW THE WAR ON DRUGS HAS DEVELOPED

The War on Drugs has been planned for a long time. A secret government study had concluded that a substitute for actual war would be worthwhile to develop. In 1961, a study group was initiated and their report became known as the Report from Iron Mountain. Later President Johnson established the Ackley Committee which also went to work studying the same proposal. The idea was that the government considered giving the people peace, but they needed something to substitute for war to continue their control of the people. One of the solutions was to create a drug war. (By the way it is believed that the secret committee that put together the Iron Mountain Report consisted of Erick Fromm, Samuel P. Huntington, Henry Kissinger, Prof. Quigley, Vincent P. Rock, B.F. Skinner, and Edward Teller. It is possible that Leonard C. Lewin in the telecommunications field was also part of the group.)

The highest government authorities have ordered police heads not to crack down hard on drug dealers and crack-houses. This is quietly been done in order to keep the "epidemic" out of control. It is very frustrating for many policemen who see that they could do more, and be more effective, and then to have their hands tied. Some of these police and their families are quietly telling of their frustrations in this regards.

Early 1960's- major psychedelics like LSD are introduced to college campuses by the CIA. Under various code names the CIA initiated a host of "drug experiments" on college campuses to popularize LSD. (The Aquarian Conspiracy, p. 126)

Early 1960's- The CIA convince natives in the Golden Triangle to produce poppies. The CIA brought in drug production and refining capabilities to the Golden Triangle so that the drugs could be refined before CIA planes hauled the drugs to Vietnam to be sold to American soldiers.

Early 1960's- The U.S. government gets engaged in Vietnam. A troop rotation system is started to expose as many young American men as possible to the drugs of S.E. Asia. The U.S. government places severe restrictions on the U.S. army and airforce to ensure a long drawn out war.

July 6, 1973- U.S. Military authorized direct involvement in the Drug War against the American people by Exec. Order 11727.

Early 1980s- The CIA and the Moussad help build up the South American drug cartels.

Oct. 27, 1986- First extensive drug law. P.L. (Public Law) 99-570 calls for military bases to be used as prison facilities when prisons become overcrowded by law enforcement using the help of the military. NIS (Naval Investigation personnel) and CID (Criminal Investigation Division people) are secretly placed at military bases being closed. (Whitby Island would eventually get 225 NIS personnel secretly.)

1986- Law passed to get the Media to produce films showing damage caused by drugs. Media ordered by the Power to suppress all stories showing any other views.

1986-1988- The U.S. government bribes the Colombian government to attack the drug cartel. The secret process of transferring 1 billion dollars worth of U.S. military hardware and surplus equipment begins. During this period \$200 worth of equipment is shipped backed secretly by credit back by the U.S. taxpayer.

June, 1987- Col. Bo Gritz sent the U.S. President the documentation after his meeting with drug overlord Kun Sa that some of the highest U.S. government officials were involved in running drugs to America. Richard Armitage, in charge of Internal Security Affairs under the Reagan administration, Theodore Shackley, and others were key U.S. officials in bringing drugs to America. Bo Gritz was attacked and threatened for his efforts.

May, 1989- Boot camp for drug offenders announced.

Sept. 1989- Bush signs secret directive to implement the Panama invasion.

Sept. 5, 1989- Bush announces military advisors are going to Columbia in a speech.



Nov. 18, 1989- H.R. 5210 (which became P.L. 100-690) and H.R. 4230 (of Mar. 23, 1988) gives the executive branch authority to create a new international drug force for the Western Hemisphere. Subtitle E, Sec. 250 calls for the U.S. to set up a military strike force. Sec. 252 places this drug force under the Dept. of Defense for programming and logistics. H.R. 4230 guarantees U.S. would pay Columbia's leaders to crack down on drugs.

1989- Secret military strike force given budget at end of fiscal year 1989. Bush lies to public that this money is a spontaneous response to developments in Columbia.

Dec. 1989- Latin American Anti-Drug designed to create a shooting war in Peru, Bolivia, and Columbia are deployed under the cover of the Panama Invasion. An incident is planned to escalate problems in South America into another shooting war.

#### Notes

1. An interview of John Stockwell, by David Barsamian on KGNU radio, Boulder, Jan. 23, 1991 reprinted in Portland Free Press (Mid Winter 1991)
2. Scott, Paul. "The Three Mile Island Mystery," art. in The Utah Independent (June 14, 1979), p. 4

# Chapter 3.10

## Where the Rubber Hits the Road

This chapter will present:

- A trumpet blast (message) to the saints calling them into formation for spiritual warfare with Satan's New World Order, as given to this Author to sound. The Author was not led to give the bulk of the message that the Spirit has given him at this time.

- A shout of hope.

- A compilation in succinct form of Satan's plans and God's plans for this day and age. Learn what both kingdoms' goals are.

"Beloved, do not think it strange concerning the fiery trial which is to try you, as though some strange thing happened to you; but rejoice to the extent that you partake of the Christ's sufferings, that when His glory is revealed, you may also be glad with exceeding joy." I Ptr 4:12-13

"Why do the nations rage, And the people plot a vain thing? The kings of the earth set themselves, And the rulers take counsel together, Against the LORD and against His Anointed, saying, "Let us break Their bonds in pieces And cast away their cords from us....Now therefore, be wise, O kings; Be instructed, you judges of the earth. Serve the LORD with fear, and rejoice with trembling. Kiss the Son, lest He be angry, And you perish in the way, When His wrath is kindled but a little. Blessed are all those who put their trust in Him." Ps. 2:1-3, 10-12

"See then that you walk circumspectly, not as fools but as wise, redeeming the time, because the days are evil. Therefore do not be unwise..." Eph 5:15-17

"...stand fast in the Lord, beloved." Phil 4:1

"But know this, that in the last days perilous times will come...But you have carefully followed my doctrine, manner of life, purpose, faith, longsuffering love, perseverance, persecutions, afflictions, which happened to me at Antioch, Iconium, at Lystra-what persecutions I endured. And out of them all the Lord delivered me. Yes, and all who desire to live godly in Christ Jesus will suffer persecution." 2 Tim 3:1, 10-11.

The judgement of God begins in the House of the Lord. He will discipline those that he loves. "I know your works, that you are neither cold nor hot. I could wish you were cold or hot... Because you say, 'I am rich, have become wealthy, and have need of nothing'-and do not know that you are wretched, miserable, poor, blind, and naked-I counsel you to buy from Me gold refined in the fire, that you may be rich...As many as I love, I rebuke and chasten. Therefore be zealous and repent." Rv 3:15-19

### SATISFACTION

"Consider mine enemies, for they are many; and they hate me with cruel hatred" Ps 25:19  
There is nothing more satisfying to the committed Christian than to follow Christ's example.

There were times when Christ fled to avoid being captured, but when it was time according to the Spirit he was willing to stand and suffer. In standing up for truth, he suffered. His suffering gave God a warrant to step in and bring judgement and justice upon the situation.

A similar pattern can be seen in ancient Israel. The difference was that they had turned away from God's authority. God sent the Assyrian army as a judgement upon his people.(Hos 11:5, Is 7 & 8) Good King Hezekiah (727-698 B.C.) repented and did what was good in the Lord's sight. When the Assyrians asked Hezekiah to make peace and quit trusting in God, he refused. Hezekiah didn't want to avoid suffering when he prayed. Rather, he prayed that God would bring about a victory so that the world would glorify God. Still Hezekiah's kingdom was mauled fairly badly by the Assyrian army. (We know that from non-Biblical historical records.) However, Hezekiah's faith never wavered.(2 Kgs 18:3-6) He knew that this was God's way of allowing sin to reap its own reward. When the Assyrians overstepped the limits that God's purifying called for, Yahweh God stepped in and brought justice to the Assyrian army, i.e. they were destroyed as they encircled Jerusalem.(details in 2 Kgs 19:35)

(King Hezekiah built an underground water system into Jerusalem that still exists. For those tourists, like this Author, who know who Hezekiah was, it was a special treat to see this tunnel, a monument to a man of great faith.)

Christians remember, "Who shall separate us from the love of Christ?...Rm 8:35-39 "Beloved, think it not strange concerning the fiery trial which is to try you..." "Put on the whole armor of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil...against spiritual wickedness in high places." Eph 6:11, 12

Not only is it impossible to please God without faith (Heb 11:6), faith- simple pure blind faith- in the Lord God Almighty is our shield of protection. (Eph 6:16)

I would strongly encourage every Christian to challenge everything he believes and his entire behavior until he is solidly convinced that he has the truth as revealed by the Holy Spirit through the Scriptures and personal revelation and testimony. At the same time, we need to encourage each other to have total faith in the Lord God Almighty and to disregard our own fears or perceptions that might drag our faith down. If you have not sought the will of God and prayed and studied in His Word, you have not earned the right to express an opinion on what is truth.

John Calvin and Martin Luther both responded to their fears by trying use political power to stop the enemy. Burning Servetus at the stake, (although Calvin was against such a cruel method) did more harm than good to the cause of Christ and Calvin's desire for the Bible to become the daily guide for people's life, than if they had allowed Servetus to preach. There is a way that seemeth right but the end thereof is death. The power that will conquer the New Order Power must derive its power from the fact it is moral. When evil fails, men will turn to good, and it is at that time, that the world will be ready for a revival, a global response to repent, Lord Willing.

Meanwhile, Christians will be faced with a number of difficult decisions. The Christian will get lost unless he commits himself to doing God's will no matter what the cost. If you are willing to commit yourself without reservation to God, He will indeed show you His will. Extremely few people have ever taken that step. "Taste the Lord and know that he is good." But few have ever had the faith to really taste. It means discarding preconceived notions, and tasting the Lord God. (Have you tried to convince a child to taste something they don't like.) The Lord will show you his will through the Word, through Prophets who have the testimony of consecrated servants of God, through mature Christian counsel, through circumstances and an inner witness. If you pray through a situation, eventually you will get through to God. God is holy, set apart from evil, so

we can be our own biggest barrier to communication with God. "Let the peace of God rule in your hearts." Having the peace of God improves the communication level.

Scriptures declare that those who really love the truth will not be deceived in the last days.

When the enemy approaches the watchman sounds the trumpet to call the troops into formation. Wake up, look, and move. The love of God will motivate you to stand up for what is right, for what is truth. The world is laughing at the church. Jesus said "...you will be sorrowful, but your sorrow will be turned into joy." Jn 16:20. It is time for the men and women of God to allow God to fill their lives to point that we are falling on our faces, and receiving the Power of God.

The mission of the Holy Spirit is to convict the world of sin, of righteousness, and judgement. Cf. Jn 16:7-8. There is much more to be said in facing the enemy than this chapter will tell you. Jesus said, "I still have many things to say to you, but you cannot bear them now." Jn 16:12. This author also has many things that the Spirit of God has revealed and laid on his heart. But as I sit and write this I feel a check. I will give the first step, and pray you step it. And again although this chapter's message is the first step toward facing the enemy, this author and also the Spirit of God both have more to say. The reader has been shown what the enemy has done. The readers eyes are opened, and he or she can make decisions based on the more accurate knowledge provided in *Be Wise As Serpents*. The reader must not stop here with this chapter.

The reader must learn about his spiritual weapons and armor. This book will not show you how to deal with evil spirits, but at some point you will need to move against them, and you will not be able to do this if you do not even believe in fighting evil spirits. But even now a new elect is being trained who will know how to go forth in Jesus's name and to take cities for the glory of God.

## REJECT THEIR NEW MESSIAH

There is abundant evidence that they are preparing several men, only one is needed to rule the world as a King-Priest. To rule men with authority over their political and their religious allegiances. Whether 2 Thes. 2:3,4 is specifically referring to our day and age or not when it warns of an anti-Christ, the warning is still of value. "Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come, except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition; who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God."

## EMBRACE THE SERMON ON THE MOUNT

Satan even in Christ's day could offer to Christ the Nations of the World. Christ therefore faced the same situation as exists today. Christ's words then, are appropriate to ask the conspiracy, "What does it profit a man that he should gain the whole world but lose his soul?"

The world has rejected Christ's Sermon on the Mount as impractical idealism. It has rejected the Sermon on the Mount supposedly for intellectual reasons, but deep down the real reasons are moral ones that prevent them from seeing the glory of God's ways. It is very rare that a man will try Christ's teachings out. So certainly, the rejection of Christ's Sermon on the Mount is not because they have failed when tried. Christ doesn't call people to an idiotic blind faith. He challenges people to test out what he is saying to see if it is from God. "My doctrine is not Mine, but His who sent me." Jn 7:15 "If anyone wants to do His will, he shall know concerning the doctrine, whether it is from God or whether I speak on my own authority." Jn 7:17

Try it you'll like it—try it, you'll learn it's from God. The Sermon on the Mount is Christ's advice in a nutshell on how to deal with the world-wide forces of evil.

We have a choice, go with the flow of Media garbage and their value system, or anchor ourselves in the time-tested advice of the ancient wisdom of that all-time best seller, the Word of God, aka The Holy Bible.

You will never be able to answer everything with your intellect. Even the greatest philosophers and thinkers are unable to do that, so why would you expect that you will instantly know everything as a Christian? In this sense you will need simple faith. Some people miss out on God's power because they feel they can't step out and act on faith unless they understand more, and yet simple faith calls them to respond where they are at. Perhaps this simple faith, this confident trust in God which is called simple faith, might best be called "blind" faith. This is not the cliché "blind faith", but the type of faith Abraham had when he left his homeland. Allow yourself to meet God and obey him just where you are at in understanding. To obey in faith you will need to have this type of faith in spite of your unanswered intellectual questions. Many of the "intellectual" questions do not have clear answers because they really need to be asked as a spiritual question. If you follow the world's approach to any number of issues you won't even be asking the right questions concerning the topic at hand.

Just as we follow the Spirit's direction, we must also follow our consciences. The advice to always follow our consciences is good advice. If we do not listen to our consciences we sin and they no longer advise us. Unlike the Spirit, our consciences may be quite wrong, so we constantly work at retraining them to be more in line with the Spirit. Gradually our whole being, will be turned over to God. One of our chief parts the tongue may be one of the more external testimonies of the Spirit's control.

## REJECT THEIR GNOSTIC HIERARCHIES

Remember, how the nation of Israel wanted a powerful ruler? Many today, including the Jews, want a powerful international ruler. But where did Israel's desire for a powerful ruler lead to? "Let us be like the nations...and worship wood and stone." Ez 20:32 The world today including religion is enthralled with their building projects and idols. It is like in the days of Genesis, when God observed how the nations of the world were unified under one rulership. God said, "Indeed the people are one and they all have one language, and this is what they begin to do; now nothing that they purpose to do will be withheld from them."

That was the problem. There was no longer any limits to the power evil could do. We are faced with the same thing. If the New World Order takes control, nothing will be withheld from them. The limits to the evil they can do will be gone. Even Hitler had his limitations. This New World Order will know no limits. Absolute power corrupts absolutely. They will retain for themselves the power to know God. They will want men to come to their Gnostic varieties of religion.

As long as people do not buy this clap-trap, and realize God is assessible to all mankind, they will score a victory against the One-World-Order. In response to the Gnostic religions holding the people in bondage, John the Baptist and Christ preached a message calling the people to A COMPLETE CHANGE OF MIND (Metanoia). That is the message of this book. This book suggests we change our mind completely. We should not look to Satan's New World Order for truth. They have lied to us in almost every aspect of life.

Nor can we continue going along with the way the crowd does things, so we can be popular. Christ told his disciples "Do not be like them." This echoes the Levites call to holiness, "You shall not do as they do." Lev 18:3 Those who want friendship evangelism, should remind

themselves that the world can befriend itself, but it doesn't have a faith in their Creator. It is fine to be friends, it is even better to allow them to witness the beauty of faith.

#### MEETING A NEED THAT THE NEW ORDER CANT

The New World Order places a lot of stock in economics. This is clearly the thinking of the Jewish International Overlords which is filtering down to the rank and file. Marx's Dialectic Materialism was based on man's rationality with a heavy emphasis on economics, and ignored the spiritual side of man.

This goes back to Hegel who stated, "If all of the absolute development of rationality is within the human sphere, and is carried out by man, then man is true God. The human being is the true God." (From Socrates to Sartre, by T.Z. Lavine, p. 266)

In contrast to this Jesus called men not Gods, but slaves -unless men are willing to break the bonds of sin by coming to his word they remain in slavery. "If ye continue in my word, then are ye my disciples indeed; and ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free."

They answered him, "We be Abraham's seed, and were never in bondage to any man, how sayest thou, Ye shall be made free?"

Jesus answered them. "Verily, verily I say unto you, Whosoever committeth sin is the servant of sin."

#### YOU ARE FREE, THEY ARE THE SLAVES

If you have read this book and received the Truth—you are the free person, the New World Order are the ones in bondage. Keep that in mind. No matter what the outward appearances, they are the slaves. They are slaves to their own lies, their own greed, and to their own passions. Those masters will be harsh masters. Just ask the slave of alcohol, or the slave of drugs, or the slave of uncontrolled buying, or the slave of uncontrolled lusts.

Contrariwise, it is of little value for us to be concerned about the actions of others to enslave us, if we will not take actions within our own personal power to free ourselves of the enslavement of Satan's drugs, alcohol, academic philosophies, etc. If you are unable to free yourself from such bondage, kneel before Christ, and confess your sins and spiritual poverty. Blessed are the poor in spirit.

MORAL FREEDOM is not the right to do whatever you want, it is the POWER to do what you ought. That is the power you have, that the New World Order doesn't. There is a moral power in being willing to suffer for righteousness sake when the Lord asks you to.

#### YOU HAVE FREEDOM, THEY ARE IN PRISON

The Hindu world view can not accept reality for it seems to them that reality is a terrible prison; Hinduism's approach to the problem is to convince themselves that reality is an illusion. The Christian should bear in mind this is their way of mentally escaping from the reality that the world is a prison. And it proves that the world is a prison for the ungodly. The ungodly deny they are in jail, for they do not want to face up to the fact they will some day go before a judge and receive a sentence.

However, you love the taste of your freedom in Christ. The ungodly will not understand your freedom in Christ, for to understand it means to admit they are in prison. They are jealous of your joy, and wish to destroy it.

And who is the warden of their prison? Oh, they have such a wonderful Overseer Prince, his name is Satan, aka Sanat or Lucifer. He can really look like a handsome charming angel of light.

But he likes his inmates where they are. Why? Because he wants to use them and destroy them. But why destroy them, you may wonder. Because he hates the Creator and is jealous. He seeks to destroy God's creation, not just mankind.

You might wonder who would join forces with someone who wants to destroy them? You can observe the answer around you, how many people are self-destructive? Unfortunately, people are not allowing themselves to taste freedom, they are born in captivity and don't know what they are missing. They do think, but their thinking abilities are manipulated by deceptive forces. Satan builds temples, and churches. People go to Satan's Christian churches and find that they are still in prison. They must taste the Lord and see that there is something better than their daily fare.

The good news of Christ's salvation is found in scripture, "The Spirit of the Lord God is upon Me, Because the Lord has anointed Me To preach good tidings to the poor; He has sent Me to heal the brokenhearted, To proclaim liberty to the captives, And the opening of the prison to those who are bound;" (Is 61:1) Jesus told the synagogue that he was fulfillment of those scriptures. (Lk 4:18-21)

Christian, forsake your prison ways (the world's ways). Get rid of your prison clothes (worldly clothes). Seek out the banquet Christ has prepared for you. Mt 22:2, Lk 14:16 It is better to turn back in the middle of travel, than to continue to go the wrong direction.

Why aren't more going to the banquet? It reminds me of inviting people to a free meal at church, they won't come. They might do about anything for a buck, and to get something free, but they are afraid to set foot in a church. They have been caressed with the lies of demons. The demons have pictured freedom in Christ as old-fashioned something outdated and no longer applicable to life. The demons have labeled it "Pollyanish", or as bigoted and mean, or some other distortion.

To prevent further escapes from his prison, the Warden is convincing the inmates into attacking those who are seeking freedom. The inmates are told if they don't police themselves, they will not advance, life will not get better. Today, Satan's inmates are convinced that Christians are holding the world back from progress. They are too blind to see the deception, and how they are helping build their own prison. In their muddled crusade for their prison warden they have developed a feigned holiness. As their minds are befuddled, they are willing to use false pretenses to destroy the Christians.

The Scriptures say "Yea, the time cometh, that whosoever killeth you, will think he doeth God service." Jn 16:1-4.

But why does this surprise us? If these people can convince themselves that murdering innocent children (abortion) is good, then it is no surprise they will murder innocent adults and pronounce it good. This is but a sample of how crazy with hate the inmates are toward those who have freedom in Christ.

For instance, when men like Jack Mohr have tried to warn Christians and expose the deceitful warden, he has been denounced and ignored by "Christians." This indicates that either many Christians are actually still inmates, or have been released from prison but have decided to put handcuffs and shackles back on themselves. Drop all these weights and run the race before you dear Christian.

Christians are not doing their job of testing the spirits, if you see "Christians" whose hands are bloody that ought to send red flags to your brain. When Christ said, "Do men gather grapes of thorns?" Mt 7:16, he was trying to warn his disciples that good fruit doesn't come out of evil men, no matter how deceptive the fruit appears. Likewise, I can not predict what the Masons will

do, nor if they will be tolerant in the future as they claim they are. But their men at the top belong to Satan, and worship Lucifer. Shall we gather good grapes from thorns? How much tolerance did the Masonic-run French Revolution have? How real is Masonic tolerance when during this century they have claimed in their New Age magazine to respect all religions, but until the 1960's repeatedly wrote extreme Anti-Catholic articles.

Be sly with Satan's empire. Be as wise as serpents, but harmless as doves. We will not overwhelm them by over threatening them on one issue alone, but many issues, especially the moral issues. There are many issues that they must guard against. There are countless lies they are trying to cover. Be aware you are part of a vast group of disciples dedicated to the biggest challenge ever which is to bring freedom to mankind. The Christian through the blood of Christ has power over demons.

"The body they may kill: God's truth abideth still" (trans. of Luther's A Mighty Fortress Is Our God.)

A mighty fortress is our God  
A bulwark never failing;  
Our helper He, amid the flood  
Of mortal ills prevailing.  
For still our ancient foe  
Doth seek to work us woe;  
His craft and power are great,  
And armed with cruel hate,  
On earth is not his equal.

For the Christian we know who is behind all the channeled spirits, their messages of a coming New Age, etc. For the Christian, we know that we are the only group that is warning mankind of his sinful nature, and his inability to solve his own problems. That is a message they do not want to hear. But it is a message, they will either learn in hope, or in despair when they learn the hard way. Let us learn their needs and minister to them.

#### CHRIST WARNED US OF THIS

Christ told us that the wheat and the tares would grow up together. That is the condition of the church today-totally infiltrated, and mixed with evil. The Churches of Christendom are a mission field for the disciple of Jesus Christ.

Christ also told us that Satan's Kingdom is not divided against itself or else it could not continue functioning. This book is the result of research and the knowledge that comes from confidential sources in the New Order that Satan's kingdom is indeed one monolithic coordinated Power structure that is physically in communication with its various parts. If you somehow failed to realize that the Watchtower leaders, the Mormon leaders, the Masons, and other groups are actually in communication with and coordinating their activities, then you have missed an important message of this book.

#### BUT AREN'T THERE ORGANIZATIONS OPPOSED TO THE NEW WORLD ORDER

One of the hardest items to tell the reader is that many of the people pretending to be on our side aren't. The New World Order is not stupid. They are trying to stay one jump ahead of the opposition. They plant their people as leaders of the opposition. That seems to be the only



explanation for much of what is happening. The reader should investigate all organizations, before he contributes to their cause.

I remember when I worked in a particular factory the foremen would come around and tell us how we weren't doing our jobs as they wanted them done. I would listen and at times if I were asked tell the foremen honestly that what they were saying wouldn't work. The other workers who were not Christians would smile big and say "Sure, we'll do it no problem." After the supervisor would leave, I would find myself trying hard to meet the standard the supervisor had left, while the others wouldn't even try it. I would be correct that the expectations were out of order, but its doubtful that the foremen ever picked up that I was the only one really trying to achiveve their impossible expectations, even though I was the only one honest about its feasibility. Likewise, I detect many Christians are smiling and saying all the right things from the pulpit. Love your Christian brother, hallelujah, I believe in God, praise the Lord, etc. but they have no intention of doing the will of God. Most people like those supervisors are quite content to look on the surface of things. Love is surrender to His will. God makes his own decisions without asking us our opinions. To smile at God and make false promises is not acceptable. Without love (surrender to his will) toward God (cf. Cor.) then our actions are a waste. Apparently, many ministers feel that they need to smile and tell the people what they want to hear, and the people in turn will idolize them.

There are but two kingdoms, Satan's and Christ's.

In *None Dare To Call It Conspiracy*, p. 136, people are advised to go to the John Birch Society. The John Birch Society was started by a high ranking Mason who used Rockefeller money. Further, Gary Allen's book gets recommendation's from people in the establishment, and it is very flattering of men who were prominent Masons involved with the New World Order. Was Gary Allen misinformed, sidetracked, or what?

Some of these men have so many connections to the New World Order, and so much knowledge that it is almost impossible that they are simply misinformed.

Craig Hulet, who has a number of aliases and driver's licenses, and who did intelligence work for the New Order, is warning people about the coming One-World-Government. However, much of his information even when true is in a sense "disinformation", in spite of how much good indepth information he has. And he has no program to counter the New Order. He speaks in Episcopalian Churches, and at his public meetings license plates numbers are taken down by men, and the people attending targeted for destruction. Whether Craig is involved with this scheme to destroy those who attend, or not, is difficult to say. However, this Author knows personally of someone who was almost destroyed after coming in contact with Craig Hulet.

In communist countries, it has been a popular method to kill opposition, by allowing leaders to stand up and allow the Authorities to identify who their hidden silent opposition are. This was the concept behind what happened at Tiennamen Square. Those people are identified, and when the boom falls, then all of these people are taken out of circulation from the general population.

By using people like Hulet (whether he in particular is used or not—people like him are used), they have assembled their lists of people to take out of circulation.

There are infiltrators who are helping them assemble lists of patriots, and devout Christian leaders. Ex-intelligence men who have seen the plans say that they intend to arrest the Christians on a holiday like Thanksgiving Day when they can find the most people home.

Note the leaders of the democratic movement in China who stood up —some were most likely legitimate, yet some are probably working for the New World Order. These leaders were

smuggled out of China and escaped harm by a Secret Chinese Fraternal organization, which cooperates with other secret organizations like the Mafia, the CIA, and the Masons.

If you are going to oppose the New World Order, start your own group. Then at least you know who the head of it is.

### THE NEW WINE BELONGS IN A NEW WINE SKIN

If you start it on the principles of the Scriptures then hopefully you will want it free of all the corrupting principles of the churches that have compromised with the Satanic New World Order. Turn to the Scriptures and base what you do on a fresh leading of the Spirit and the Word, rather than continuing the same inadequate methods of the spiritually dead churches. Keep two goals in mind, shake up the world for Christ and then reconcile them to their Creator.

### THE OLD INSTITUTIONS HAVE FAILED

A number of the prominent John Birchers caught on to how their goals were being subverted by the One-World-Order at the top of their organization and left.

If you feel you have legitimate complaints against some other group, you are best to forgive and forget, and concentrate on dealing with the Satanist's One-World-Order. If you are going to escape the One-World-Order's system, you will have to be part of another system. To be part of Christ's Kingdom's system is going to take effort on your part to learn and do things God's way. All scripture is given by inspiration of God and is provitable for reproof, instruction in righteousness, and doctrine. When Paul said this there was no New Testament, he was referring to the Old Testament.

### THE NEW WORLD ORDER IS DIVIDING US AGAINST OURSELVES

The Ku Klux Klan is considered a protestant organization, but it has clandestinely received Catholic help early on? Why? Because the Klan discredits the Protestants. Agents provocateurs, including FBI men ruin the intentions of the those who are in the Klan. While some men may join the Klan because it is the only way they see to defend what they believe in, they unfortunately are being manipulated. An analogy to this is, Did the Hollywood character of Archie Bunker help or hurt the things Archie Bunker believed in? Blacks aren't a big threat to the white men like the propoganda people are instilling into Southerner's minds. The same people at the top are agitating both sides to get and keep a conflict going between whites and blacks. It is to the point that whites and blacks had better forget their differences, and realize the common man everywhere is being led into slavery. Indeed, like the Pied Piper, the common man is willingly going into slavery. Under a banner of socialism for the common man, the Power elite is creating a World Dictatorship.

Demonic led people battle each other in hopes to entice God's people to get involved in their fights. These are traps.

The Caucasian, the Negroid, the Oriental races should each respect each other. That doesn't mean they need to try to become like the others. God has a purpose and a plan for each tribe and nation. The nations are still existing as nations in heaven according to the book of Revelations.

Let us recognize our real enemies.

For instance, the Protestants had best quit denouncing each other over some trivial doctrinal issue. The real enemy is not that someone's declension of the Greek is inadequate, but that an enormous rival kingdom to Christ's kingdom is strongly in place. In other words, the problem is not how the JWs have mistranslated Jn 1:1 but that they have given their allegiance to a false

authority. If we get to the real problem, the root of why they mistranslate Jn 1:1, it goes back to that the false authority called the Watchtower Society taught them that.

## The Kingdom of God

In the OT the kingdom (i.e. the rule or sovereignty) of God means his almighty power, ordering the created world and establishing within it righteousness and justice, the vindication of his people, and mercy and deliverance for the sick, and the oppressed.

In the NT no precise definition can be given, because according to the context the term Kingdom of God may cover a wide range of meanings including "sovereignty", "kingship", "exercise of royal authority," "reign," and "territory ruled by a king." In some passages it is equated in a sense with eternal life, in others the church. In some passages it is related to the gospel, salvation, repentance, and the new birth. Jesus' disciples become kingdom rulers and priests.

A summary that catches the concept of the Kingdom is: The Lord God omnipotent reigns. And if you are of the kingdom of God, then that means He is reigning in your life; if He is not, then you are not of His kingdom—it is that simple.

## INTRODUCING A PROBLEM

Part of the problem within Christendom is the way the gospel is defined and presented to people. The following pages are designed to pull people away from the rut Christendom is in, but it is only a mere introduction to call God's people to rethink God's gospel and salvation.

Charles Hodges is but one of several brothers-in-Christ who have realized that Rom. 5:18, "Therefore as by the offense of one judgement came upon all men to condemnation; even so by the righteousness of one the free gift came upon all men unto justification of life." The scriptures confirm then that all men are saved except those whom the Bible excludes from union with Christ. Human nature was not the object of the atonement for the nature was not the object of sin, simply because human nature is an abstraction, it is people who sin. The fall of Adam involved distinct persons "many were made sinners" Rm 5:19. Therefore all are of the elect except those plainly excepted by the Word of God. Christ told a certain group of people they were the seed of Satan.

Who is exempt from entering the Kingdom? People who individually refuse to walk in obedience to God. "for whatever a man sows, that he will also reap." Gal 6:7

"And the dead were judged by what was written in the books, by what they had done." Rev 20:12,13

The individual misdeeds are:

1. Not knowing Christ personally (Mt 7:23)
2. Not treating the least with love (Mt 25:42, 45)
3. Not obeying Christ (John 3:36)
4. Doing evil (Jn 5:29b)
5. Exchanging the truth of God for a lie (Rm 1:24,25)
6. Dishonorable passions and refusing to acknowledge God (rom 1:26a, 28)
7. Passing judgement on others, while doing the same (Rom 2:1,2)
8. Having an impenitent heart
9. those who are immoral, idolaters, adulterers, sexual perverts, thieves, greedy, drunkards, revilers, robbers (I Cor 6:9b, 10)
10. those who are fornicators or covetous (Eph 5:5,6)

11. not believing truth but having pleasure in unrighteousness (2 Thes 2:12)

12. those who are sorcerers, witches, fornicators, murderers, idolaters, and everyone who loves and practices falsehoods. (Rev 22:15)

Because children have not rejected God they are in Christ and are not helped by infant baptism. Billy Graham is on record advocating and supporting infant baptism as a help to salvation.

The messages preached by 33° Mason Billy Graham are unscriptural. All men have salvation until they reject it by doing the wicked deeds just listed. The Lord God reigns. Billy Graham wants people to believe that by making a decision for Christ you are saved. Your decision for Christ takes you no further than you originally were in the beginning of your life. Salvation was given all men, "behold the lamb of God who takes away the sins of the world." In other words you haven't gained anything. Acknowledging that God exists is quite irrelevant. The demons even believe that Jesus is who he is, and that God exists. What you need to do is reject sin and follow truth. Graham states you are to make God Lord. But Whoa horse! We don't make God Lord, we acknowledge it only.

Some children who grow up in Godly homes (or even ungodly homes) and never reject Christ can honestly say they have always been Christians.

You can not blame Adam or your mother if you do not reach heaven. It is your own personal choice to reject God and to sin which is the problem.

**WE HAVE NO SCRIPTURAL MANDATE TO GIVE FALSE HOPES TO PEOPLE WHO DISOBEY THE WILL OF GOD.** True believers are said to be the descendents of Abraham (Gal 3:7, 29) and Revelations describes this as "a great multitude which no man could number" Rev 7:9.

If you have rejected God and joined World's order, then scripturally you are in Satan's domain. The television networks run by the Jews are in Satan's domain. The political governments of this world are part of Satan's domain. But their realms' power can be taken away by God when he desires, so we can still acknowledge that God is Lord of all. Every so often God reaches in and draws out someone from the depths of Satan's realms, and shows that He has ultimate power.

## THE LOST SOCIAL TEACHING OF THE KINGDOM OF GOD

The real concept of the Kingdom's social message is almost lost today. (And I am not referring to setting up half-way houses, or orphanages, etc. which are fine but neither Paul nor Jesus made this their message.) The Kingdom of God is both heavenly and earthly. The social aspect is what has been termed Gemeinde (community), ecclesia (church), and koinonia (fellowship)--that is a closely knit fellowship of disciples. The Kingdom of God is not an aggregation of saved individuals, but rather a family, foreshadowed by the family tribes of Israel. God frequently treated groups of people as a unit--much as the law today looks at a corporation as a person. God would address, condemn, and punish groups of people--tribes, cities, and nations. A group of people have a Zeitgeist that makes them a unit. Likewise within the scriptural church the emphasis is not on personal salvation, but of an ecclesia.

Such a dynamic community can not exist in today's churches because first they do not recognize this teaching--basically the Protestant and Catholic traditions never had it (it is an Anabaptist view). Second, it creates tension with the world compared to individuals doing their own little thing (Pietism) and churches are trying to get along with the world. And third, the

Christians that go to a church building are usually so geographically isolated and spread apart they couldn't try practicing it. I have attended numerous Protestant churches where the people called each other brothers, but made no attempts were made to live close by even though opportunities presented themselves. The concept of being accountable to one another is also not there. The cross in today's churches is experienced emotionally rather than existentially, such as is experienced by a dynamic community of disciples would. Proper Christianity is a movement of people touched by the spirit, but it can be even more than that.

I believe that Christian communities would be barriers to the power of Satan—and if Satan then also the New World Order. Prophets of God have given his people the revelation that there will be a pooling and clustering of devout Christians throughout this nation when the New World Order takes over.

Further, a proper understanding of how the kingdom is here now, is a safeguard against adventism, millennialism, chilism, or whatever you want to call having an overemphasis on the future while spiritual values, discipleship and community are neglected.

### LOST AWARENESS OF PRINCIPALITIES & POWERS

Christians have lost this awareness in several ways. First, they don't recognize the power that comes from a unity of evil. Second, they have swallowed the line that there are safe occult practices. To dabble in the spirit realm, which is what makes these new age techniques work—such as visualization, one's inner mentor, etc. is not to deal with an area of human potential but it is the manipulation of human potential by the "principalities and powers." To align oneself with these powers is to openly oppose God.

Christians are swallowing the gnostic idea that with proper enlightenment the occult powers can be properly handled to benefit society. The New Age Journal (Mar., 1978 special issue) had an article representing this thinking entitled "Perils of the Path."

The Christian has been told to try the spirits. That means to test the Spirits and evaluate that which is evil and good. Note how the New Agers do not test the spirits, but believe whatever the messages their channeling has dredged up. The demons are inveterate liars.

A fourth century Christian was approached by a demon disguised as Gabriel the Archangel. The Christian was sensitive to the spirit, because his spiritual life was in order. He told this angel that the angel must be wrong because he wasn't good enough to receive a revelation, that the angel should depart and give his message somewhere else. At that the demon departed. Are we willing to admit that our lives must be morally prepared, before we accept messages from the spirit world. If we are holy, how will we have the proper discernment? Joseph Smith accepted messages when the historical records do not show that he was morally prepared.

### SEPARATION

Man has a sin nature, and the world prefers to surround him with all the items that intensify his weaknesses. Even now some Christian books are telling us that we are stronger Christian if we will be around such a worldly climate without succumbing to it, than if we try to avoid being around it. Such is nonsense.

There is a relentless war being waged to make us fit into the New Order's mold. Considering the powerful forces against the true Christian, it is a shame that our so-called leaders are not preparing us for this war, but are pretending that these things are exaggerations. Indeed, some Christian leaders are suggesting that we should be more like the world, so that non-Christians will like us better.

We can not wish Satan's age-old plan for world domination away.

"What does it profit, my brethren, if someone says he has faith but does not have works? Can faith save him?"

If a brother or sister is naked and destitute of daily food, and one of you says to them, "Depart in peace, be warmed and filled," but you do not give them the things which are needed for the body, what does it profit? Thus also faith by itself, if it does not have works, is dead."

Certainly, we must pray. But if we are only willing to pray, we are no different than those who pray for their hungry brethren. Our faith must translate into action against the New World-wide Slave State.

Misplaced trust in the wrong people has allowed things to happen that are contrary to our faith and freedom. We must be more vocal in getting the truth disclosed to us, and more vocal about the truth we know.

Men who are evil are leading Christendom and are paraded as great men of faith. Christ was very direct with that type of religious leaders. He called them hypocrites, a brood of vipers, and said "Woe unto you." We cannot blend the true faith with impurities. Scripture teaches that what is holy does not make the unholy holy by touching it. Rather the opposite happens. Holy means set aside. Does not even a little poison contaminate pure water and ruin its fitness, even though the poison may be diluted to some degree?

## FINANCIAL FREEDOM

These times are getting increasingly difficult financially. If possible get debt-free, and stay away from the worldly way of financing things. Christians need to develop their own economic systems. Investments in land, apartments, and houses are fine. But keep in mind that our security is in Christ Jesus. The primary mission is to serve the world as a beacon light of Christ. This can be achieved by being holy and undefiled, by visiting the sick, and caring for those in need. We also serve as a priest before God's presence for them. New clothes, nice cars, flamboyance, ostentation, and the pride of life are not high on God's priority.

## BE NOT UNEQUALLY YOKED WITH UNBELIEVERS

Scriptures admonishing us not to be unequally yoked with unbelievers is written in the context of Christians being called to holiness, rather than the subject of who one should marry.

There are scriptural principles that teach us not to be dependant upon the ungodly, but to be self-sufficient within the limits of faith.

If we decide to preserve our holiness and our self-sufficiency then we must create our own communities or close-knit groups. This advice is contrary to what Christians are being advised to do by their big name popular leaders today- yet it is what the scriptures actually steer us into. This is why the early church held all things in common. They did this not because communism is the only way, but that in their situation it was how they expressed their community. Other NT churches had close-knit groups without having all things in common.

If Christians want to increase their resistance to the Power, then creating Christian communities is one of the strongest ways. Divide and conquer is an old tactic. The Christians have been deceived by their leaders that to be isolated in the world is a virtue. These poor shepherds scatter their sheep by distorting the meaning of the scripture, "We are in the world." They falsely imply that Christians in Christian communities aren't in the world.

It is difficult for Christians to build each other up if they only see each other during a sermon on Sunday morning. When Paul speaks about "renewing of your mind" (Rom 12) he is speaking in a corporate sense, that is a body of believers is being called to develop the mind of Christ in a corporate sense. I Cor 12:14-26 actually teaches that Christians can not function effectively by themselves, but receive their meaning in life through a corporate structure.

"Accept him whose faith is weak, without passing judgment on disputable matters" (Rm 14:1) "Brothers, if a man is trapped in some sin, you who are spiritual should restore him gently. But watch yourself; you also may be tempted" (Gal 6:1) These two scriptures show that the emphasis was not to be on doctrinal maturity but morality. So often in today's churches people are branded heretics for doctrinal differences, while immorality is ignored. Again the whole concept of the church as a holy body has been lost, and replaced with an organization that is an incorporated business. The people in control of the business feel their power challenged if someone disagrees with them. The organism has been replaced with an organization. For instance, this Author knows JWs who committed somewhat gross sins but their sins didn't challenge the power structure of the JW power pyramid. On the other hand, some JWs were booted out for the most minor doctrinal deviances.

## FALSE "CHRISTIAN" GOALS VS. GODLY HOPE

Modern preachers today are telling us to plant money seeds, set goals, get motivation, visualize, to speak in tongues, to be powerful and a whole list of things we are to do. However, God's message is the same as it has always been, "Seek ye first the righteousness of God and all these things shall be added unto you." However, most of today's "Christians" including their well-paid famous ministers have no idea of what it means to seek the righteousness of God. To live the righteousness of God means to be unworldly. The world is generally doing the exact opposite of what is God's will, consequently the Christian who lives the correct life must stick out as different. However, our so-called Christian leaders are trying to get Christians to blend with their unrighteous environment rather than to be holy.

"Now the God of hope fill you with all joy and peace in believing, that ye may abound in hope, through the power of the Holy Spirit." Rm 15:13

"For we are saved by hope: but hope that is seen is not hope for what a man seeth, why doth he yet hope for?" Rm 8:24

Hope is a virtue. It is something that only God really gives. The breastplate to protect the Christian is righteousness. Part of that righteousness is to have the virtue of hope.

Hope is a vital feature of our victory over the New World Order. Hope is a teaching that the Christian churches are almost forgetting. How many times have you heard someone preach that we are saved by HOPE ?

We have made great efforts, and wasted great sums in trying to evangelize. Much of our efforts were misguided, but the Lord loves us anyway. He sees that like little children we are trying to help in our own little way. However, God will save the world and Lord Willing evangelize it in a way that will display His power and glory, and will leave things totally clear in the minds of everyone that He himself was the one who wrought it.

Rather than getting caught up in our own efforts to evangelize the world, and to fight the New World Order, let us work out our salvation with fear and trembling toward our Creator. Let us have a radiant hope that He will choose a method at some point to display His glory. His method to accomplish it will be miraculous and will humble all our feeble efforts. Too much of what we have done has been our own ministries. For instance, this book's manuscript has basically been

ignored and gone unread by many Christians to who this Author has offered the manuscript to. That includes Christians that supposedly are out there trying to fight the New World Order. That is what my ministry amounts to. The Lord has given me this project - if He wants to do something with it, He can. But it will be done in a way that the Lord of the Universe gets the glory.

We should not be concerned about numbers. Numbers mean little to God. He can win with a few dedicated servants, he can win with no dedicated servants, he can win with many dedicated servants. But you yourself are not going to personally win unless you are a dedicated servant.

Do what the Lord gives you to do with all your heart and soul and mind. Love your Lord and keep that attitude of hope that is a sure expectation. Be prepared that the real victory will be brought about by God alone, He simply wants us to experience the spiritual fruits of walking in faith and trust. We will see the death of the visions He gives us, but if we do not lose hope, we will see those same visions accomplished in His time, through a miraculous God-glorifying way.



## TODAY'S CHOICE

You are faced with a choice of two kingdoms. You will be increasingly called upon to serve Satan's New World Order. You may not now be aware that Satanists are running it at the top and that every 28 years they have personally received instructions from Satan on how the New World Order is to be constructed. However, it will become increasingly clear that mankind is being led to destruction and slavery, and it will become increasingly clear who and what kind of power controls the New World Order. It will be increasingly harder for men to free themselves of the New World Order's power. Now is the time to choose freedom. The sooner the better.

In order for us to understand what the choices are before us, we must have some historical perspective on today's situation. This paper will also reveal in a powerful way, the details of what both choices mean for the world. Perhaps, one of the easiest ways to understand historically what has happened is to show history as a giant game of move and countermove.

There is a cosmic chess game going on between the Master and his experienced adversary with its attending moves and countermoves.

This chart/paper has been constructed to give the Master's disciples an understanding of the Master's moves so that you can maintain your expectation, your hope of His victory. Hope in the Master's final victory is important, least we lose hope, then lose courage, and turn our backs on our adversary.

The Master's disciples will also see what the adversary's game plan is, so they can anticipate what the adversary and the Master will be doing. The adversary's moves will seem utterly destructive and devastating to the Master's plans, actually they are simply a rehash of items that the adversary has tried before. Reviewing history is of value in realizing how the adversary has tried these moves before.

The adversary so hates the Master that he wants everything that the Master has done to be ruined and destroyed, and replaced by the glory of his own reputation and power. He will overextend himself and allow the Master to checkmate him, because he has self-deluded himself into overconfidence, and is too fixed on destroying the Master's reputation, not to mention he does not begin to compare with the Master's brilliance nor power. The adversary's reputation is a sham, a mask. He is really a paper dragon against the Master's brilliance.

A short review of the moves to date.  
(THE FOLLOWING MOVE'S ARE NUMBERED ONLY FOR IDENTIFICATION -AND ARE NOT MEANT TO IMPLY OTHER MOVES DID NOT OCCUR.)

THE MASTER'S MOVE #1. God creates man to have dominion over the earth, and to have fellowship with him. He creates within man the special capability for genuine free-will love.

THE ADVERSARY'S COUNTERMOVE #1. Satan promises man godhood through knowledge. This knowledge is promised if man will stop limiting himself by obeying the Master's "narrow-minded" rules.

THE MASTER'S MOVE #2. God allows man to rebel. After all his original purpose was to create a free-will agent who would freely love Him. God must maintain his holiness from sin and imperfection, and so he separates himself from fellowship with sinful man. He provides mankind an alternative, an alternative that he has with foresight prepared for the situation from the beginning. This alternative is universal redemption through Christ, and the redemption may be appropriated ahead of time. God allows Satan to set himself up as ruler of the world. Through Satan's evil efforts, a pure group of men and women who are perfect and love their creator will be identified.

THE ADVERSARY'S COUNTERMOVE #2. The Adversary must prevent mankind from appropriating the promised redemption. The Adversary and his demons have intercourse with the female of mankind and create Nephalim. (Nephalim can still be found today. They are the Guardians of the Satanic covens, which ex-Satanists speak about so dreadfully with fear.) Mankind is completely terrified into submission to demonic world rule, and is unable to defend themselves from Satanic slavery.

THE MASTER'S MOVE #3. God destroys the world. He saves righteous Noah and deals with the Nephalim and the demons. Righteousness is given another chance to take root within mankind, and the bloodline continues to produce the hoped for Savior of mankind.

THE ADVERSARY'S COUNTERMOVE #3. Satan again entices mankind with himself and what mankind can achieve. Because Satan is not an attractive alternative when men have all the facts between the two choices of either the Master's rule or the Adversary's rule, the choices must be camouflaged. Man is told that nothing is beyond his capability, he must only unite, create a giant U.N. building, and centralize all power world wide into a single world-wide government. But man must exclude God in his attempts to elevate himself.

THE MASTER'S MOVE #4. God turns their U.N. building, what is known as the Tower of Babel, into a monument to man's folly for trying to elevate mankind in disobedience to his Creator. The languages are confounded to prevent man from unifying. The nations, states, and tribes are created by God to form a barrier to prevent evil from unlimited growth, thereby limiting Satan's ability to rule the earth.

THE ADVERSARY'S COUNTERMOVE #4. Satan repeatedly lashes out to destroy the bloodline that will bring Salvation. Not only does he try to prevent this Salvation by enslaving and eliminating the bloodline, he also begins creating his own false bloodline through the tribe of Dan. This bloodline will be used in the last days, to raise a false Messiah.

THE MASTER'S MOVE #5. Salvation comes to man. The lamb of God, who takes away the sin of the world and who brings redemption for all mankind, carries out his mission.

THE ADVERSARY'S COUNTERMOVE #6. The Adversary cruelly crucifies the Savior of mankind, and for several hundred years those serving Satan, such as

the Roman Senate, report how Christ was crucified. It takes several centuries for the Adversary to realize how successfully he has been outsmarted, and that rather than destroying the Savior, God has won the biggest victory yet. Much later after his defeat is quite visible, Satan will counter-attack by trying to lead mankind to believe that Christ was never crucified.

- Primary goal of Satan today: bring all authority under his direct control.

- Primary goal of God today: God already has all authority and dominion, however creation is in disobedience, and is being brought back into obedience in God's timing according to His words. Every thought in heaven and earth are to come into obedience to Jesus Christ.

A short discussion of Satan's primary goal. In order to bring all authority under his power, Satan must destroy all authority which might conceivably be used by God. This means that respect for all other authorities is being attacked, whether this authority is the authority of churches, teachers, parents, or national governments. Respect for scientific truth is being replaced with an occult-based science dependent on intuition and demonic control. Satanism's control has been greatly helped by the communications advancements in recent years, some of these inventions can historically be shown to have been handed to mankind by demons. What might be called "Operation Black Widow" is under way. It is a final big push by satanists to gain access to all secrets and to kill and replace people of power worldwide with Satanism's own people. Satanic plans to destroy the world's economies, to create wars and all kinds of crises and calamities are designed to create the desire and love of mankind for another Hitler-like dictator over the world who will resolve these Satanic created crises for mankind.

A short discussion of God's primary goal. There are nominal "Christians" who have mislabelled themselves for they are not part of God's kingdom. These are often agents of the Adversary. God is well aware of these subversives, but He has indicated that he will permit them until the harvest.<sup>1</sup> The harvest period is beginning.<sup>2</sup> In order to have a complete harvest, the good news of the Kingdom will be preached to all the nations.<sup>3</sup> The period before the final harvest is extended to give the body of Christ's true believers time to increase.<sup>4</sup> The body of Christ has been an important goal of God since the beginning.<sup>5</sup> The Kingdom of God is built only on the foundation of Christ.<sup>6</sup> In order to insure that this foundation is built properly, a shaking will take place<sup>7</sup> and a burning baptism of fire.<sup>8</sup> The arrogant and doers of evil will be burned up.<sup>9</sup> As the light of truth shines brighter Christians must also be content to see the shadows of darkness increase in intensity. The twilight of today where the issues seem clouded with a great deal of grey will be separated into severe darkness and severe brightness. The harvest is not simply a harvest of good, but of the thousands of years of evil too. A lot of evil has been planted by the Adversary that will come to fruition. God has promised man that whatever he sows, that shall he also reap.<sup>10</sup> God is not going to contradict that, and intervene to save man from the evil that is coming to full bloom. God describes this as "The ungodly and untaught will distort...to their own destruction."<sup>11</sup> In other words, God knows that- give evil

enough rope and it will hang itself. God has given all mankind salvation, but many are rejecting it through unbelief and their sins unto spiritual death. Mankind is rejecting God—not the other way around.

### COMPARING THE TWO STRATEGIES

God's plan and Satan's plan are two totally different plans. However, lest the Master's disciples not realize this, the Master's plan not only takes into account Satan's plan but intends to use it for His own good purpose.

Satan will perform the following functions for God:

- Satanic forces will be used as a rod of correction on the Christian people. Judgement must begin at the household of God,<sup>12</sup> but because the Master disciplines His own first, they will not be condemned along with the world.<sup>13</sup>

- The pressures of the Adversary will mature Christians and they will become battle-hardened spiritual warriors. The discipline of spiritual warfare will develop character and obedience within the body of Christ. This refining process will be similar to the refining of the Uranium 235 isotope. A refined spiritual material will be produced which will have the power of a nuclear explosion. These battle-hardened Christians will live for their Master and his victory rather than for their selves.

- The Satanic forces will show people what Satanism is really all about. People today are dabbling with occult powers within the Christian churches, little realizing what the horrible side of that occult power is like that they are unwittingly tapping into.

When Satanism exposes itself publicly, it will be rejected and feared and fail like communism (which has secretly been a form of Satanism). The bankruptcy of the large array of gnostic religions that Satanism hides behind will be seen. The ancient superstitions that the "New Age" movement is based on will fail like they have repeatedly failed in the past.

- Satan is providing the prophetic sign that God said would indicate the end times.<sup>14</sup>

- Satan will provide for the destruction of pseudo-Christianity. Satanists will totally humiliate the "Christian" churches. Hireling pastors will flee or turn against the Christians. Churches will be disbanded, or subverted into initiation centers for Lucifer. Those ministers who speak from themselves for their own glory<sup>15</sup> will join the New World Order and leave the Christian people to better leadership. The Holy Spirit will again have the leadership of the Christian people rather than all the pseudo-leaders who have gained their positions from popularity, from self-promotion, political manipulation, and other evil means.

### THERE WILL BE SOME WHO WILL BLAME THE GOOD LORD FOR THE SUFFERING THAT IS TO COME.

Man has been repeatedly been warned of the consequences of sin. He has laughed and mocked God. Man is only suffering what he has brought onto himself. That God initiated this whole process is true, but the process was initiated with free will to all, and the historical evidence will not bear up that

mankind did not have a chance to learn what was the best choice. Man has shamefully rewritten history to hide the many times God has sent messengers and prophets to the world to all peoples to turn them to Christ. Even today prophets of God are warning the people, and they are being ignored.

It is important that Christians understand why they are to suffer and the glory and victory that it gives Christ. It is important for Christians to understand that their suffering and blood will give God a warrant for stepping in and bringing judgment on the Adversary. This is part of the plan, and was foretold to Christians in the first century.

## HOW CAN SATANISTS ACCOMPLISH WORLD CONTROL?

The world's economic system is controlled by men who are Satanists. Many of the world's political systems are also under the direct rule of Satanists. Those few that aren't are being targeted.

Because the New World Order has studied mankind so indepth, it can operate sucessfully by playing upon the lusts, fears and desires of men. Repeatedly, they manipulate things so that the world begs them for what the Satanists already want to do. This has repeatedly happened and will continue. The world is already calling for a global government. After a third world war and/or an "alien" invasion, they will be begging to be enslaved by a One-World-Government.

Bach of the various groups, the capitalists, the oil Shieks, and the third world are being told of the wonderful benefits they will receive from the New World Order. They are being told whatever is needed to get them to jump on the bandwagon of the New World Order.

Computers and satellites have been built to give the New World Order the capability to monitor and control all activities on earth. In order to facilitate this total control a cashless society is in the process of being established. Nuclear plants and nuclear weapons are coming under the control of Satanists. Lists of all Christians and potential troublemakers to the New World Order already exist, just waiting to be used when the orders are to be given to arrest such people.

Truth serums for use on their opponents, secretly programmed masses of people, poisoned candy, regional world moneys and many other items are waiting ready to be used as the Satanic seven years of tribulation unfold from 1992 to 1999.

The tactics and strategy for Satan's big world power play are spelled out in numerous books and papers. As the Adversary's plans call for numerous organizations coordinating their efforts in what is called a SPIN (segmented polycentric integrated network) of SPINs, the exact details of who will do what, and the deceptive and power tactics that will be used are too numerous to provide in this paper. For instance, how many groups have participated in the destruction of traditional family life and marriage? Divorce has been promoted. Serial monogamy, adultery, and polygamy have been promoted. Women's "liberation" (actually their enslavement) has been promoted. Pornography has injured the moral fiber of the traditional marriage, and is now everywhere. The destruction of the family -a specific goal of the Satanists, has been promoted by so many organizations and people through a variety of means.

Part of the Satanists plan is to promote homosexuality, for their world ruler will be a man of unnatural affection.

It might be said that Satan's plan is to deceive, manipulate, and coerce mankind into their enslavement and destruction. Socialism is paraded as the

common man's panacea. The fallacious nature of that should have been revealed from Communism. People are slow to learn, especially because they have not realized that Satan controls the mass media. Satanists directly own the major networks, and the Mass media has a strong unwritten censorship that newsmen must abide by if they want to keep their jobs.

God doesn't need the mass media to reveal his plan and his glory. God has purposely planned to use the most humble means to win His victory, so that it will be blatantly His victory. Therefore, the most humble houses will be His temples. The most humble people will be His people. The most humble of publishing houses will be His instruments. God will prove that He can win a victory by His power without any help. This is God's plan. Do not be discouraged if God seems to have little on His side. He has planned it that way. Jesus was born in a cave. The Israelites, were chosen to be God's people, while they were an insignificant nationality of slaves of glorious Egypt. God's general Gideon had only 300 men to fight with. God has chosen the weak, to confound mankind's wisdom.

**IT IS YOUR CHOICE. NOW YOU KNOW THE PLANS - YOU CAN CHOOSE WISELY. WHETHER YOU AGREE WITH THIS PAPER OR NOT YOU WILL CHOOSE ONE SIDE OR THE OTHER.**

#### Notes

1. Parable of the Wheat and Tares
2. Mt 13:39 et. al.
3. Mt 24:14, Heb 9:26
4. Mt 25:16,17
5. Eph 3:5,6 et. al.
6. 1 Cor 3:11-13
7. Heb 12:26-27, Mt 15:13
8. 1 Cor 3:11-13 et. al.
9. Mai 4:1-3
10. Gal 6:7
11. 2 Pet 3:16
12. 1 Pet 4:17
13. 1 Cor 11:32
14. Mt 24:3, Lk 19:11-13
15. cf. Jn 7:18

## LEGEND

♁	Mason
U	Unitarian
Ros	Rosicrucian
☐	Deist
♁	Jewish
Mor	LDS Mormon
NA	New Age Movement
Fed	Federal Reserve Director
RkFd	Rockefeller Foundation
BI	Brookings Institute
CFR	Council on Foreign Relations
TC	Trilateral Commission
del.WCC	delegate World Council of Churches
OBB	Order of B'nai B'rith
S&B	The Order (Skull & Bones)
S&K	Scroll & Key
Luc.	Lucis Trust
KM	Knights of Malta
UTS	Union Theological Seminary
BkAmr	Bank of America
FOE	Fraternal Order of Eagles

### NOTE TO READER CONCERNING LEADERSHIP LISTS

The tie-ins between individual people in these leadership lists with the New World Order have not all been found. Most of the Freemasons within the U.S. President/Cabinet member list have been identified, but there are still many Masons within the religious groups listed that remain to be found. Most of Lucis Trust members and Council of Foreign Relations members have also been identified. There are local chapters of the CFR besides the national group, and this has added much confusion as to who is or isn't in CFR. For instance, JFK was a member of a local group, but is never listed in the national level CFR membership lists. So the bottom line is that if some tie-in is given, you can know it is accurate, but if nothing is indicated after a person's name, it may simply be that more research would disclose how that person is connected to the establishment that is now known as the New World Order.

## APPENDIX

### LEADERSHIP LISTS & TIES TO THE POWER INDEX TO LEADERSHIP LISTS

1. AHMADIYYAH MOVEMENT (SUFU) LEADERS
2. AMERICAN INTELLIGENCE CULTS
3. AUSTRALIAN INTELLIGENCE
4. BILDERBERGERS
5. BRITISH INTELLIGENCE
6. CANADIAN INTELLIGENCE
7. ECKANKAR (ECK MASTERS)
8. JEHOVAH'S WITNESSES' WATCHTOWER SOCIETY
9. JESUITS
10. KNIGHTS TEMPLARS
11. MORMON GROUPS (LDS) (RLDS)
12. SOUTHERN BAPTISTS
13. THEOSOPHISTS

#### 1. AHMADIYYAH MOVEMENT (SUFU) LEADERS

AHMADIYYAH MOVEMENT (SUFU LEADERS) Caliph means successor. Each man since Ghulam Ahmad is titled Khalifah-ul-Masih, that means Successor of the Messiah who bears his spirit and power.

Self-proclaimed Messiah- Ghulam Ahmad 1890-May 1908

Khalifah-ul-Masih I- Hazrat Moulvi Nur ud Din (Nuruddin)

Khalifah-ul-Masih II- Hazrat Mirza Bashir ud Din Mahmood Ahmad (Mamood)

Khalifah-ul-Masih III- Hazrat Mirza Nasir Ahmad (Mubarak?)

Khalifah-ul-Masih IV- Hazrat Mirza Tahir Ahmad

Khalifah-ul-Masih V- Rahmat Ahmad (Lord Maitreya) His identity is being kept secret for now.

#### 2. AMERICAN INTELLIGENCE CULTS

##### UNITED STATES

Directors, National Reconnaissance Office(NRO)

- |                           |         |
|---------------------------|---------|
| 1. Joseph V. Charyk       | 1960-63 |
| 2. Brockway McMillan      | 1963-65 |
| 3. Norman S. Paul         | 1965-67 |
| 4. Townsend Hoopes        | 1967-69 |
| 5. John L. McLucas        | 1969-73 |
| 6. James W. Plummer       | 1973-76 |
| 7. Hans Mark              | 1977-79 |
| 8. Robert J. Hermann      | 1979-81 |
| 9. Edward C. Aldridge Jr. | 1981-   |



#### Directors, National Security Agency(NSA)

1. Lt.Gen. Ralph Julian Canine,USA 4 Nov.1952-Nov.1956
2. Lt.Gen. John Samford,USAF Nov.1956-Nov.1960
3. Vice Adm.Laurence Frost,USN Nov.1960-30 June 1962
4. Lt.Gen. Gordon Blake,USAF 30 June 1962-1 June 1965
5. Lt.Gen. Marshall S. Carter,USA 1 June 1965-1 Aug.1969
6. Vice Adm. Noel Gayler,USN 1 Aug.1969-24 Aug.1972
7. Lt.Gen. Samuel C. Phillips,USAF 24 Aug.1972-15 Aug.1973
8. U.Gen. Lew Allen, Jr.,USAF 15 Aug.1973-15 July 1977
9. Vice Adm. Bobby Ray Inman,USN 5 July 1977-10 March 1981
- 10.Lt.Gen. Lincoln D. Faure, USAF 10 March 1981-

#### Directors, Central Intelligence Agency(CIA)

1. Rear Adm. Roscoe Hillenkoeter,USN 1947-50
2. General Walter Bedell Smith, USA 1950-53(Feb.52 ?) (helped co-fd Bilderberger)
3. Allen W. Dulles,CFR 1953-61 (vice-chrmn ACUE)
4. John A. McCone,CFR KM 1961-65
5. Vice Adm.William F. Raborn, Jr.,USN 1965-66
6. Richard Helms,CFR 1966-73
7. James R. Schlesinger,CFR 1973
8. William Colby 1973-76
9. George Bush,CFR,TC (mason) 1976-77
- 10.Adm. Stansfield Turner,USN, CFR 1977-81
- 11.William J. Casey,KM 1981-(end 86-87)  
(began as a Catholic?)

#### Directors, Defense Intelligence Agency(DIA)

1. U.Gen. Joseph F. Carroll,USAF 1961-70
2. U.Gen. Donald V. Bennett,USA 1970-73
3. Vice Adm. Vincent P. DePoix,USN 1973-75
4. U.Gen. Daniel D. Graham,USA 1975-76
5. U.Gen. Eugene F. Tighe,USAF 1976-77
6. U.Gen. Samuel V. Wilson, USA 1977-78
7. U.Gen. Eugene F. Tighe,USAF 1978-82
8. Major Gen. James B. Williams, USA 1982-

#### Directors, Federal Bureau of Investigation(FBI)

1. J. Edgar Hoover (mason) 1924-72
2. L. Patrick Gray 1972-73
3. Clarence Marion Kelley 1973-77
4. William Webster 1977(1978?)-87

### 3. AUSTRALIAN INTELLIGENCE

#### AUSTRALIA

Directors-General, Office of National Assessments(ONA)

1. Robert W. Furlonger 20 Feb.1978-29 April 1981
2. Michael Cook 29 April 1981-

Directors Defence Signals Directorate(DSD)

1. R.N. Thompson ?-1978
2. R.D. Botterill 1978-82
3. T.W.S. James 1982-

Directors, Australian Secret Intelligence Service(ASIS)

1. Alfred D. Brookes 13 May 1952-22 Aug.1957
2. Ralph L. Harry 23 Aug.1957-1 April 1960
3. William T. Robertson(Acting Director) 1 April 1960-1 Sept.1960
4. Sir Walter Cawthorn 1 Sept.1960-3 July 1968
5. William T. Robertson 3 July 1968-7 Nov. 1975
6. Ian J.S. Kennison 7 Nov. 1975-Oct.1981
7. John Ryan(Acting Director) Oct. 1981-18 Dec. 1983
8. F. Stuart Fry(Acting Director) 20 Dec. 1983-29 Feb. 1984
9. James O. Furner 29 Feb. 1984-

Directors-General, Australian Security Intelligence Organisation(ASIO)

1. Mr. Justice Reed 16 March 1949-July 1950
2. Brigadier Sir Charles C.F. Spry July 1950-1970
3. Peter Barbour 1970-Sept. 1975
4. F.J. Mahony(Acting Director-General) Sept.1975-7 March 1976
5. Mr. Justice Woodward 7 March 1976-7 Sept.1981
5. T. Harvey Barnett 7 Sept. 1981-

Directors, Joint Intelligence Organisation(JIO)

1. Robert W. Furlonger May 1969-Feb. 1972
2. Gordon A. Jockel Feb. 1972-30 March 1978
3. A.W. McMichael 30 March 1978-10 July 1982
4. N.L. Webb(Acting) 10 July 1982-5 Dec. 1982
5. Brigadier James O. Furner 6 Dec. 1982-29 Feb. 1984
6. G.R. Marshall(Acting) 29 Feb. 1984-

Heads, Protective Services Coordination Centre(PSCC)

1. Allan P. Fleming 25 Aug.1976-8 May 1978
2. William T. Robertson 8 May 1978-1 Feb. 1982
3. Brigadier P. Michael Jeffrey 2 Feb. 1982-16 May 1983
4. Brigadier John R. Sheldrick 16 May 1983-

4. BILDERBERGERS

## BILDERBERGERS

### Chairman of the Bilderbergers

Prince Bernhard of the Netherlands (mason) 1954-1976

Lord Home of the Hirsell 1976-198?

Peter Rupert Lord Carrington 19??-present Order of St. John

## 5. BRITISH INTELLIGENCE UNITED KINGDOM

### Chiefs, Secret Intelligence Service (MI-6)

1. Admiral Mansfield Smith-Cumming 1 Oct.1909-1919(or 23) (born Mansfield George Smith)
2. Admiral Sir Hugh Sinclair (Autumn 1923?)-4 Nov.1939
3. Major General Sir Stewart Menzies 4 Nov. 1939-1953
4. (?) Lord Victor Rothschild. ✨ 1953
5. Major General Sir John Sinclair 1953-56
6. Sir Dick Goldsmith White ✨ ? ✨ 1956-69
7. Sir John Rennie 1969-73
8. Sir Maurice Oldfield 1973-78
9. Arthur Franks 1978-82
10. Colin Figures 1982

### Directors-General, Security Service (MI-5)

1. Major General Sir Vernon Kell ✨ 1909-40
2. Sir David Petrie 1940-46 Knight of Grace of St. John of Jerusalem
3. Sir Percy Sillitoe 1946-53
4. Sir Dick Goldsmith White ✨ ? ✨ 1953-56
5. Sir Roger Henry Hollis ✨ 1956-65 Russian Spy
6. Sir Martin Furnival Jones 1965-72
7. Sir Michael Hanley 1972-79
8. Sir Howard Truyston Smith 1979-81
- John Lewis Jones 1981—

### Directors, Government Communications Headquarters(GCHQ)

1. Commander Alastair Deniston 1939-42
2. Commander Sir Edward Travis 1942-?
3. Brigadier Richard Gambier-Parry ?-1952
4. Sir Eric Jones 1952-60
5. Sir Clive Lochnis 1960-64
6. Sir Leonard Hooper 1965-73
7. Sir Arthur Bensall 1973-78
8. Sir Brian Tovey 1978-83
9. Peter Marychurch 1983-

## Directors-General, Defence Intelligence Staff(DIS)

1. Major General Kenneth Strong 1964-66
2. Air Chief Marshal Alfred Earle 1966-73
3. Admiral Sir Louis Le Pailly 1973-75
4. Marshal John Aiken 1975-
5. Vice Admiral Sir Roy Holliday

## 6. CANADIAN INTELLIGENCE

### CANADA

#### Directors-General,

#### Royal Canadian Mounted Police(RCMP)Security Service

1. William Ketty 1964-67
2. W. Leonard Higgitt 1967-69
3. J.E.M. Barrette 1969-(?)
4. Michael Dare 1973-81 (?)
5. J. B. Giroux 1981-

## 7. ECKANKAR (ECK MASTERS)

1. Paul Twitchell (called the Mahanta, the living ECK Master)
2. Darwin Gross
3. Darrel Klemp

## 8. JEHOVAH'S WITNESSES' WATCHTOWER SOCIETY

### Heads of the Watchtower Society, Presidents and acting Presidents

In 1874, Charles T. Russell, II was elected Pastor over a Bible Study in Allegheny, PA. In 1895, he took on the title of "the Faithful and Wise Servant." He was also called a King by his followers.

1. Charles Taze Russell (1884-Oct. 31,1916) ✠ ✠
2. Three men-Joseph F. Rutherford, W.E. Van Amburgh, and Ritchie, however A.H. Macmillan played a very dominant role during this time period and at times ran the show. (Oct. 31,1916-Jan. 6,1917)
3. Joseph F. Rutherford (Jan. 6, 1917-June, 1918)
4. ?? while leadership was in prison, the WT was run from Pittsburgh, PA but it is not clear by who. (June, 1918-Mar.,1919)
5. Joseph F. Rutherford (Mar. 1919- Jan. 8, 1942)
6. Hayden Covington (Jan. 8- Jan. 10, 1942)
7. Nathan Knorr (Jan. 10,1942- June, 1977)
8. Frederick Franz (June, 1977 - ) ✠ ✠

## 9. JESUITS

The Order of the Jesuits  
(Society of Jesus)

Generals of the Company or Order

1. Inigo de Loyola (Basque Spaniard) 1541-1556
  2. Diego Laynez (Spaniard) 1558-1565
  3. Francisco Borgia (Spaniard) 1565-1572
  4. Eberhard Mercurian (Belgian Jew) ✠ 1573-1580
  5. Claudio Acquaviva (Neapolitan) 1581-1615
  6. Mutio Vitelleschi (Roman) 1615-1645
  7. Vincenzo Caraffa (Neapolitan) 1646-1649
  8. Francesco Piccolomini (Florentine) 1649-1651
  9. Alessandro Gottofredi (Roman) 1652
  10. Goswin Nickel (German) 1652-1664
  11. Giovanni Paolo Oliva (Genoese)  
Vicar-general and Coadjutor, 1661;  
General 1664-1681
  12. Charles von Noyelle (Belgian) 1682-1686
  13. Tirso Gonzales (Spaniard) 1687-1705
  14. Michael Angelo Tamburini (Modanese) 1706-1730
  15. Franz Retz (Bohemian) 1730-1750
  16. Ignazio Visconti (Milanese) 1751-1755
  17. Alessandro Centurioni (Genoese) 1755-1757
  18. Lorenzo Ricci (Florentine) 1758-1775
- Vicars-general
- a. Stanislaus Czerniewicz (Pole) 1782-1785
  - b. Gabriel Lienkiewicz (Pole) 1785-1798
  - c. Franciscus Xavier Kareu (Pole)  
(General in Russia, 7th Mar. 1801) 1799-1802
  - d. Gabriel Gruber (German) 1802-1805
19. Thaddaeus Brzozowski (Pole) 1805-1820
  20. Aloysio Fortis (Veronese) 1820-1829
  21. Johannes Roothaan (Dutchman) 1829-1853
  22. Peter Johannes Beckx (Belgian) 1853-1887
  23. Antoine Marie Anderledy (Swiss) 1887-1892
  24. Louis Martin (Spanish) 1892-1906
  25. Francis Xavier Wernz (German) 1906-1915
  26. Nalke von Vladimir Ledochowski (Pole) 1915-1944
  27. Jean-Baptiste Janssens (Belgian) 1946-1965
  28. Pedro de Arrupe y Gondra (Basque) ✠ 1965-1983
  - 28a. (Temporary Superior) Paola Dezza Oct. 1981-1983
  29. Piet-Hans Kolvenback (Dutch) 1983-

10. KNIGHTS TEMPLARS

## Modern Knights Templar France

1. John Mark Larmenius		1314
2. Thomas Theobald Alexandrinus	1324	
3. Arnold de Braque		1340
4. John de Claremont		1349
5. Bertrand du Guesclin		1357
6. John Arminiaeus		1381
7. Bertrand Arminiaeus		1392
8. John Arminiaeus		1419
9. John de Croy		1451
10. Bernard Imbault		1472
11. Robert Senoncourt		1478
12. Galeatino de Salazar		1497
13. Philip Chabot		1516
14. Gaspard de Jaltiac Tavanensis	1544	
15. Henry de Montmorency		1574
16. Charles de Valois	1615	
17. James Ruxellius de Granceio	1651	
18. Due de Duras		1681
19. Philippe Due d'Orleans	1705	♠
20. Due de Maine	1724	♠
21. Louis Henry Bourbon	1737	♠
22. Louis Francis Bourbon	1741	♠
23. Due de Cosse Brissac	1776	♠
24. Claude M. R. Chevillon	1792	♠
25. Bernard R. Fabre-Palapat	1804	♠
26. Admiral Sir Sidney Smith	1838 to 1840	♠

## 11. MORMON GROUPS (LDS) (RLDS)

### Heads of Mormon Groups

Church of Latter-Day Saints (headquarters Salt Lake City, UT)

Head of church is Prophet, President, and secretly annointed King

1. Joseph Smith, Jr. ♠
2. Brigham Young ♠
3. John Taylor ♠
4. Wilford Woodruff ♠
5. Lorenzo Snow ♠
6. Joseph F. Smith ♠
7. Heber J. Grant ♠
8. George A. Smith ♠

9. David O. McKay ✨
10. Joseph Fielding Smith ✨
11. Harold B. Lee ✨
12. Spencer W. Kimball ✨

Reorganized Church of Latter-Day Saints (headquarter Independence, MO)  
 Head of church is Prophet, and First President

1. Joseph Smith III
2. Frederick M. Smith ✨
3. Elbert Smith ✨
4. Israel A. Smith
5. W. Wallace Smith
6. Wallace B. Smith

12. SOUTHERN BAPTISTS (organized on May 10, 1845, has 20 national agencies and 6 seminaries)

Presidents of the Southern Baptist Convention

- a. Brook Hays 1958-59 ✨
- b. Ramsey Pollard 1960-61
- c. Hersel H. Hobbs 1962-63
- d. K. Owen White 1964
- e. W. Wayne Dehoney 1965-66
- f. H. Franklin Paschall 1967-68
- g. Wallie Amos Criswell 1969-70
- h.
- i. James T. Draper 1984
- j. Charles F. Stanley 1985-86
- k. Adrian P. Rogers 1987
- l. C. Jerry Vines 1989-90

### 13. THEOSOPHISTS

(International) Heads of the Theosophical Society

1. Henry Steel Olcott (1831-1907) ✨
2. Helena P. Blavatsky (1831-1891) ✨
3. Annie Besant ✨
4. Alice Ann Bailey (?-1949) ✨
5. N. Sri Ram
6. ?
7. Radha Burnier

## Theosophical Society in America

### Presidents

1. William Q. Judge 1895-1896
2. Katherine Tingley 1896-1929
3. G. de Purucker 1929-1942
4. Arthur L. Conger 1945-1951
5. James A. Long 1951-1971
6. Grace F. Knoche 1971-

### Chief Executive Officer

1. Iverson L. Harris 1942-1946

### Secretary General

Dr. Joseph H. Fussell

Heads of the principal UKUSA  
security and intelligence  
agencies and organizations

## NEW ZEALAND

Heads, New Zealand Security Intelligence Service(NZSIS)

1. Brigadier Herbert E. Gilbert 28 Nov. 1956-20 July 1976
2. Paul Loxton Molineaux 16 Aug. 1976-6 May 1983



3. Brigadier John L. Smith 1 July 1983-

Directors, Joint Intelligence Bureau(JIB)/  
External Intelligence Bureau(EIB)

1. V.E. Jaynes 31 Mar.1952-31 Mar.75(JIB)  
1 April 1975-23 Dec.79(EIB)  
24 Dec. 1979-

Director, Government Communications Security Bureau(GCSB)

1. C. M. Hansen 1977-

## LEGEND

☆	Mason
U	Unitarian
Ros	Rosicrucian
D	Deist
☆	Jewish
Mor	LDS Mormon
NA	New Age Movement
Fed	Federal Reserve Director
RkFd	Rockefeller Foundation
BI	Brookings Institute
CFR	Council on Foreign Relations
TC	Trilateral Commission
del.WCC	delegate World Council of Churches
OBB	Order of B'nai B'rith
S&B	The Order (Skull & Bones)
S&K	Scroll & Key
Luc.	Lucis Trust
KM	Knights of Malta
UTS	Union Theological Seminary
BkAmr	Bank of America
FOE	Fraternal Order of Eagles



George Washington



Andrew Johnson

THE MASONIC LODGE LIKES TO RECRUIT PRESIDENTS TO SERVE AS FIGUREHEADS. HERE ARE U.S. PRESIDENTS WEARING MASONIC REGALIA. POWER IN THE MASONIC LODGES IS ULTIMATELY IN THE CONTROL OF SATANISTS. This Author has received reports from ex-high ranking Masons that all U.S. Presidents this 20th century have been Masons, but there is no way yet to confirm this. Johnny Todd, who was part of the Illuminati and who was in charge of all the political/drug/occult activity in his 13 state jurisdiction, before coming to Christ in 1972, states that all U.S. Presidents of this 20th century have not only been Masons, but have been 35 degree Freemasons of the the super-secret Rite of the Warrior



William McKinley



William Howard Taft



Theodore Roosevelt



F.D.R. with Masonic Brothers



Truman in Masonic garb

on the Block, which is equivalent to the 6th level of Satanism and both perform blood sacrifices. Todd states that recent U.S. Presidents have been part of the Illuminati. Other sources confirm this about our most recent Presidents.



Grand Commanders Kleinknecht and Paul (l.) and Imperial Potentate King visit with President Reagan.

Ronald Reagan receives his 33 degree.

PRESIDENTS, VICE-PRESIDENTS, AND CANDIDATES FOR THESE OFFICES, AND CABINET OFFICERS, FROM THE ADOPTION OF THE OF THE CONSTITUTION TO THE PRESENT TIME.

1789

GEORGE WASHINGTON  $\star$ , Ros.

John Adams U, Drd.

Ros, D }  
*dir. Bk. Amer. of N. rel. to D. Clintons* }  
 Thomas Jefferson } Sec. St.  
 Samuel Osgood } Post. Gen.  
 Timothy Pickering }

Alexander Hamilton d.  $\star$  } Sec. Treas.  
 Henry Knox  $\star$  } Sec. War  
 Edmund Randolph  $\star$  } Att. Gen.

1793

GEORGE WASHINGTON, F.  $\star$  Ros.

John Adams, F. U, Drd.

George Clinton, R.  $\star$  }  
*Illuminatus* }  
 Thomas Jefferson, R. } Ros., D } Sec. St.  
 Aaron Burr, R.  $\star$  }  
 Thomas Jefferson Ros, D. }  
 $\star$  Edmund Randolph }  
 Timothy Pickering }  
 $\star$  Edmund Randolph } Att. Gen.  
 William Bradford }  
 Charles Lee }

Alexander Hamilton } Sec. Treas.  
 Oliver Wolcott }  
 $\star$  Henry Knox } Sec. War  
 Timothy Pickering }  
 James McHenry was on Lafayette's staff }  
 Timothy Pickering } Post. Gen.  
 $\star$  Joseph Habersham }

1797

JOHN ADAMS, F. U, Drd.

Thomas Jefferson, R. Ros, D

Thomas Pinckney, F }  
 Aaron Burr, R. }  
 $\star$ , East India Co. }  
 Samuel Adams, R.  $\star$  }  
 Timothy Pickering } Sec. St.  
 $\star$  John Marshall }  
 Oliver Wolcott } Sec. Treas.  
 Samuel Dexter }

James McHenry was on Lafayette's staff } Sec. War  
 Samuel Dexter }  
 Benjamin Stoddert } Sec. Navy  
 Charles Lee } Att. Gen.  
 $\star$  Joseph Habersham } Post. Gen.

1801

THOMAS JEFFERSON, R. Ros, D

Aaron Burr, R. ✧

John Adams, F. U, Dnd

C.C. Pinckney, F.

✧ James Madison *Sec. State*  
 ✧ Henry Dearborn *Sec. War*  
 Levi Lincoln *Att. Gen.*  
 ✧ Joseph Habersham } *Post. Gen.*  
 Gideon Granger }

*ties to Illuminati  
 ruling council of 2008 X*  
 Samuel Dexter } *Sec. Treas.*  
 Albert Gallatin }  
 Benjamin Stoddert } *Sec Navy*  
 Robert Smith }

1805

THOMAS JEFFERSON, R. Ros, D.

George Clinton, R. ✧ *Illuminatus*

C. C. Pinckney, F.

Rufus King, F. ✧

*✧ Illuminati*  
 ✧ James Madison *Sec. St.*  
 Albert Gallatin *Sec. Treas.*  
 Henry Dearborn } *Sec. War*  
 ✧ William Eustis }  
 Gideon Granger *Post. Gen.*

Robert Smith } *Sec. Navy*  
 J. Crowninshield }  
 Levi Lincoln }  
 Robert Smith } *Att. Gen.*  
 ✧ J. Breckenridge }  
 Caesar A. Rodney }

1809

JAMES MADISON, R. ✧

George Clinton, R. ✧ *Illuminatus*

C. C. Pinckney, R.

Rufus King, F. ✧

Robert Smith } *Sec. State.*  
 ✧ James Monroe }  
 ✧ William Eustis *Sec. War*  
 Caesar A. Rodney *Att. Gen.*

*ties to ✧ Illuminati*  
 ✧ Albert Gallatin *Sec. Treas.*  
 Paul Hamilton *Sec. Navy,*  
 Gideon Granger *Post. Gen.*

1813

JAMES MADISON, D. ✧

Elbridge Gerry, D. ✧

DeWitt Clinton, F. ✧ *ties to Illuminati*

Jared Ingersoll, F.

✧ James Monroe *Sec. St*  
 G. W. Campbell *Sec. Treas.*

J. Armstrong } *Sec. War.*  
 ✧ James Monroe }

A. J. Dallas } Sec. Treas.  
 William H. Crawford }  
 W. Jones } Sec. Navy.  
 B. W. Crowninshield }

W. Pinkney } Att. Gen.  
 ☆ Richard Rush }  
 Gideon Granger } Post Gen.  
 R. J. Meigs }

1817

JAMES MONROE, D. ☆

Daniel D. Tompkins, D. ☆

Rufus King, F. ☆

J. E. Howard, F. ☆

U, D. John Quincy Adams S. St.  
 John C. Calhoun S. War  
 William Wirt Att. Gen.  
 R. J. Meigs Post. Gen.

William H. Crawford Sec. Treas.  
 B. W. Crowninshield } Sec. Navy.  
 S. Thompson }

1821

JAMES MONROE, D. ☆

Daniel D. Tompkins, D. ☆

U, D. John Q. Adams S. St.  
 William H. Crawford S. Treas.  
 William Wirt Att. Gen.  
 R. J. Meigs } Post. Gen.  
 J. McLean }

John C. Calhoun Sec. War,  
 S. Thompson } Sec. Navy.  
 Samuel L. Southard }

1825

JOHN Q. ADAMS, D. U, D. D.

John C. Calhoun, D

☆ Andrew Jackson  
 William H. Crawford  
 ☆ Henry Clay

Nathan Sanford  
 Nathan Macon  
 Andrew Jackson ☆

☆ Henry Clay Sec. St.  
 ☆ James Barbour } Sec. War.  
 P. B. Porter }  
 Samuel L. Southard Sec. Navy

☆ Richard Rush Sec. Treas.  
 William Wirt Att. Gen.  
 J. McLean Post. Gen.

1829

ANDREW JACKSON, D. ☆

John C. Calhoun, D.

John Q. Adams U, D. D.

☆ Richard Rush  
 William Smith

Martin Van Buren } S. St.  
 ☆ Edward Livingston }  
 ☆ John H. Eaton } S. W.  
 ☆ Lewis Cass }  
 John McPherson Berrien } Att. Gen.  
 Roger B. Taney }

Samuel D. Ingram } S. Treas.  
 Louis McLane }  
 ☆ John Branch } S. Navy  
 Levi Woodbury }  
 William T. Barry } Post. Gen.

1833

ANDREW JACKSON ☆  
 ☆ Henry Clay  
 ☆ John Floyd  
 William Wirt

Martin Van Buren  
 John Sargeant  
 Henry Lee  
 A. Ellmaker  
 William Wilkins

☆ Edward Livingston } S. St.  
 Louis McLane }  
 John Forsyth }  
 ☆ Lewis Cass } S. W.  
 B.F. Butler }  
 Levi Woodbury } S. Navy  
 ☆ Mahlon Dickerson }

Roger B. Taney } Att. Gen.  
 B.F. Butler }  
 Louis McLane }  
 ☆ William J. Duane } Sec. Treas.  
 Roger B. Taney }  
 Levi Woodbury }  
 ☆ William T. Barry } Post. Gen.  
 ☆ Amos Kendall }

1837

MARTIN VAN BUREN, D  
 ☆ William H. Harrison, W  
 ☆ Hugh L. White, W  
 Daniel Webster, W  
 Willie P. Mangum, W

Richard M. Johnson, D  
 Francis Granger, W  
 John Tyler, W (father X, pro X)

John Forsyth } S. St.  
 ☆ Joel R. Poinsett } S. W.  
 B.F. Butler }  
 ☆ Felix Grundy } Att. Gen.  
 Henry D. Gilpin }

Levi Woodbury } Sec. Treas.  
 ☆ Mahlon Dickerson } Sec. Navy.  
 James K. Paulding }  
 ☆ Amos Kendall } Post. Gen.  
 John M. Niles }

1841

WM. H. HARRISON, W ☆  
 Martin Van Buren, D  
 James G. Birney, L.P.

John Tyler, W  
 R. M. Johnson, D  
 ☆ L. W. Tazewell, D  
 ☆ James K. Polk, D  
 Thomas Earl, L.P.



Daniel Webster S. S.  
 Thomas Ewing S. Treas.  
 ☆ John Bell S. W.

☆ John J. Crittenden, Att. Gen.,  
 George E. Badger Sec. Navy,  
 Francis Granger Post. Gen.,

1841

JOHN TYLER

Daniel Webster }  
 Hugh S. Legare' } Sec. State  
 Abel P. Upshur }  
 John C. Calhoun }  
 Thomas Ewing }  
 Walter Forward } Sec. Treas.  
 John C. Spencer }  
 ☆ George M. Bibb }  
 ☆ John Bell }  
 ☆ James M. Porter } Sec. War  
 John C. Spencer }  
 William Wilkins }

☆ John J. Crittenden }  
 Hugh S. Legare' } Att. Gen.  
 John Nelson }  
 George E. Badger }  
 Abel P. Upshur } Sec. Navy  
 ☆ David Henshaw }  
 ☆ Thos. W. Gilmer }  
 ☆ John Y. Mason }  
 Francis Granger } Post. Gen.  
 ☆ Charles A. Wickliffe }

1845

JAMES K. POLK, D. ☆

George M. Dallas, D.

☆ Henry Clay, W.  
 James G. Birney, L.P.  
 ☆ James Buchanan } Sec. State  
 ☆ John Y. Mason }  
 Nathan Clifford } Att. Gen.  
 Isaac Toucey }  
 Cave Johnson } Post. Gen.

Theodore Frelinghuysen, W.  
 Thomas Morris, L.P. d. ☆  
 Robert J. Walker } S. Treas.  
 George Bancroft }  
 ☆ John Y. Mason } Sec. Navy  
 William L. Marcy } Sec. W.

1849

ZACHARY TAYLOR, W. d. ☆

Millard Fillmore, W. U

☆ Lewis Cass, D.  
 John P. Hale, (-)  
 Martin Van Buren, F.S.  
 John M. Clayton Sec. State  
 George W. Crawford Sec. War.  
 Thomas Ewing Sec. Interior

William O. Butler, D.  
 Leicester King, (-)  
 Charles F. Adams, F.S.

William M. Meredith S. T.  
 William B. Preston S. N.  
 Reverdy Johnson Att. Gen.

☆ Jacob Collamer Post. Gen

1850

MILLARD FILLMORE, W.

Daniel Webster }  
Edward Everett } Sec. State.  
Charles M. Conrad S. W  
William A. Graham }  
John P. Kennedy } Sec. Navy

Nathan K. Hall }  
Samuel D. Hubbard } Post. Gen  
☆ Thomas Corwin S. Treas.  
Alex. H. H. Stuart S. Interior  
☆ John J. Crittenden Att. Gen.

1853

FRANKLIN PIERCE, D. d. ☆

William R. King, D. ☆

✧ Winfield Scott, W.  
John P. Hale, L.P.

William A. Graham, W.  
George W. Julian, L.P.

Fam. X }  
pro X }  
William L. Marcy S. St  
Jefferson Davis S. W  
Robert McClelland S. Int.  
James Campbell Post Gen.

✧ James Guthrie S. T.  
James C. Dobbin S. N.  
☆ Caleb Cushing Att. Gen.

1857

☆ JAMES BUCHANAN, D.

☆ John C. Breckenridge, D

☆ John C Fremont, R.  
Millard Fillmore, A.

William L. Dayton, R.  
Andrew J. Donelson, A.

☆ Lewis Cass }  
Jeremiah S. Black } Sec. State  
☆ Howell Cobb }  
Philip F. Thomas } Sec. Treas.  
☆ John A. Dix }  
☆ John B. Floyd }  
Joseph Holt } Sec. War

Isaac Toucey Sec. Navy  
☆ Jacob Thompson Sec. Int.  
Jeremiah S. Black }  
Edwin M. Stanton } Att. Gen.  
☆ Aaron V. Brown }  
Joseph Holt } Post. Gen.  
Horatio King }

1861

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, R. Ros.

Hannibal Hamlin, R.

Winfield Scott, W. ✕  
John P. Hale, L.P.

William L. Marcy  
Jefferson Davis (pro ✕ fam-✕)  
Robert McClelland  
James Campbell

William A. Graham, W.  
George W. Julian, L.P.

James Guthrie ✕  
James C. Dobbin  
Caleb Cushing ✕

1857

JAMES BUCHANAN, D. ✕

John C. Fremont, R. ✕  
Millard Fillmore, A.

Lewis Cass ✕  
Jeremiah S. Black  
Howell Cobb ✕  
Philip F. Thomas  
John A. Dix ✕  
John B. Floyd ✕  
Joseph Holt

John C. Breckenridge, D ✕

William L. Dayton, R.  
Andrew J. Donelson, A.

Isaac Toucey  
Jacob Thompson ✕  
Jeremiah S. Black  
Edwin M. Stanton  
Aaron V. Brown ✕  
Joseph Holt  
Horatio King

1861

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, R. Ros.

Stephen A. Douglas, D ✕  
John C. Breckenridge, D. ✕  
John Bell, C.U. ✕

William H. Seward  
Simon Cameron  
Edwin M. Stanton  
Caleb B. Smith  
John P. Usher  
Gideon Welles ✕

Hannibal Hamlin, R.

Herschel V. Johnson, D.  
Joseph Lane, D. ✕  
Edward Everett, C.U. ✕

Salmon P. Chase *founder Chase Bank (now Chase)*  
Wm. P. Fessenden  
Edward Bates ✕  
James Speed  
Montgomery Blair  
William Dennison

1865

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, R. Ros.

George B. McClellan, D.

Andrew Johnson, R. ✕

George H. Pendleton, D.

William H. Seward  
Edwin M. Stanton  
John P. Usher  
James Harlan

Hugh McCulloch  
Gideon Welles *XX*  
James Speed  
William Dennison

1865

ANDREW JOHNSON, R. *XX*

William H. Seward  
Edwin M. Stanton  
Ulysses S. Grant  
Lorenzo Thomas  
John M. Schofield  
Hugh McCulloch  
Gideon Welles *XX*

James Harlan  
Orville H. Browning  
James Speed  
Henry Stanbery  
William M. Evarts  
William Dennison  
Alex. W. Randall

1869

ULYSSES S. GRANT, R. *family & friends XX*  
*w/ ROTHSD, Peabody Fd.*

Schuyler Colfax, R.

Horatio Seymour, D.

Francis P. Blair, Jr., D.

E. B. Washburne  
Hamilton Fish  
G. S. Boutwell  
J. A. Rawlins *XX*  
Wm. W. Belknap

J. D. Cox  
Columbus Delano *XX, fam.*  
Adolph E. Borie  
George M. Robeson  
George H. Williams *XX*  
John A. J. Creswell

1873

ULYSSES S. GRANT, R. *family & friends XX*  
*w/ ROTHSD, Peabody Fd.*  
*(Hiram U. Grant - changed by w.p. mistake)*

Henry Wilson, R.

Horace Greeley, D.  
Charles O'Connor, S.O.D.  
James Black, P. (*? XX*)

Benjamin Gratz Brown, D.  
John Q. Adams, S.O.D.

Hamilton Fish  
William W. Belknap  
Alphonso Taft *XX*  
J. D. Cameron  
John A. J. Creswell

Columbus Delano *XX, fam.*  
Zachariah Chandler *XX*  
Wm. A. Richardson *XX*  
Benj. H. Bristow  
Lot M. Morrill

Marshall Jewell  
James N. Tyner  
George M. Robeson

George H. Williams ✕  
Edwards Pierrepont  
Alphonso Taft ✕

1877

RUTHERFORD B. HAYES, R.

William A. Wheeler, R.

Samuel J. Tilden, D.  
Peter Cooper, I.N.P.  
G. D. Smith, P. (Bapt. min.) ✕

Thomas A. Hendricks, D.  
G. T. Steward, P.

William M. Evarts  
✕ R. W. Thompson  
✕ Nathan Goff, Jr.  
D. M. Key  
Horace Maynard

John Sherman  
G. W. McCrary  
Alexander Ramsey  
Carl Schurz  
Charles Devens

1881

JAMES A. GARFIELD, R. ✕

Chester A. Arthur, R.

Winfield S. Hancock, D. ✕  
James B. Weaver, G.B.  
Neal Dow, P.

William H. English, D. ✕

James G. Blaine ✕  
R. T. Lincoln  
W. H. Hunt  
Wayne MacVeagh

William Windom  
S. J. Kirkwood ✕  
T. L. James

1881

CHESTER A. ARTHUR, R.

James G. Blaine ✕  
F. T. Frelinghuysen  
R. T. Lincoln  
W. H. Hunt  
W. E. Chandler  
Wayne MacVeagh  
B. H. Brewster

William Windom  
C. J. Folger  
Walter Q. Gresham  
Hugh McCulloch  
T. L. James  
T. O. Howe  
Walter Q. Gresham

S. J. Kirkwood X  
H. M. Teller

Frank Hatton

1885

GROVER CLEVELAND, D.

Thomas A. Hendricks, D.

James G. Blaine, R. X  
Benjamin F. Butler, L.  
John P. St. John, P.

John A. Logan, R. X

Thomas F. Bayard  
William C. Endicott  
William C. Whitney S & B  
William F. Vilas  
Don M. Dickinson

Daniel Manning X  
Charles S. Fairchild  
Augustus H. Garland  
Lucius Q. C. Lamar  
William F. Vilas

1889

BENJ. HARRISON, R.

Levi Parsons Morton

Grover Cleveland, D.  
Clinton B. Fisk, P.  
Belva A. B. Lockwood, N.E.R.

Allen Granbery Thurman, D.

James G. Blaine X  
John W. Foster  
Redfield Proctor  
Stephen B. Elkins X  
Benjamin F. Tracy X  
John Wanamaker X

William Windom  
Charles Foster X  
William H. H. Miller  
John W. Noble  
Jeremiah M. Rusk X

1893

GROVER CLEVELAND, D.

A. E. Stevenson, D. X

Benjamin Harrison, R.  
James B. Weaver, Peo. P.  
John Bidwell, Pro. X

Whitelaw Reid, R.  
James G. Field, Peo. P.  
James B. Cranfill, Pro.

Walter Q. Gresham  
Richard Olney  
Daniel S. Lamont

John G. Carlisle  
Richard Olney  
Judson Harmon X

Hilary a. Herbert  
Wilson S. Bissell  
William L. Wilson

Hoke Smith ✕  
David R. Francis ✕  
J. Sterling Morton

1897

WILLIAM MCKINLEY, R. ✕ *ROTHSD-Peabody Fd.*

Garrett A. Hobart, R.

William J. Bryan, Pop. & Silv. ✕  
John M. Palmer, N.D. ✕  
Joshua Levering, Pro.  
Charles E. Bentley, Nat. Pro.  
Charles H. Matchett, S.L.

Arthur Sewall, D. & Silv.  
Thomas E. Watson, Pop.  
Simon B. Buckner ✕  
Hale Johnson, Pro.  
Jas. H. Southgate, Nat. Pro.  
Matthew Maguire

John Sherman  
William R. Day  
John Hay  
Russell A. Alger ✕  
Elihu Root (*co-fndr CFR*)  
James A. Gary  
Charles E. Smith

Lyman J. Gage  
John D. Long ✕  
Joseph McKenna  
John W. Griggs  
Cornelius N. Bliss ✕  
Ethan Allen Hitchcock ✕  
James Wilson

1901

WILLIAM MCKINLEY, R. ✕, *ROTHSD-Peabody Fd.* <sup>*Fraternid Mystic Circle*</sup> Theodore Roosevelt, R. ✕, *ROTHSD-Peabody Fd.*

William J. Bryan, D. ✕  
John G. Woolley, Pro.  
Wharton Barker, Middle of the Rd. Pop.

Adlai E. Stevenson, D. ✕  
Henry B. Metcalf, Pro.  
Ignatius Donnelly, Middle  
of the Rd. Pop.

Eugene V. Debs, Soc. Dem.  
Joseph F. Malloney, Soc. Lab.  
J. F. R. Leonard, United Christian  
Seth H. Ellis, Union Reform.

Job Harriman, Soc. Dem.  
Valentine Rimmel, Soc. Lab.  
John G. Woolley, U.C.  
Samuel T. Nicholas, U.R.

John Hay  
Lyman J. Gage  
Elihu Root (*co-fndr CFR*)  
Charles E. Smith

John D. Long ✕  
Philander C. Knox ✕  
Ethan Allen Hitchcock ✕  
James Wilson

1901

THEODORE ROOSEVELT, R. ✕

John Hay  
Lyman Judson Gage  
Leslie Mortier Shaw  
Elihu Root (co-founder CPR)  
William Howard Taft ✕ U  
Philander Chase Knox ✕  
William Henry Moody  
Paul Morton  
Charles Emory Smith  
Henry Clay Payne  
Robert John Wynne  
John Davis Long ✕  
William Henry Moody  
Paul Morton  
Ethan Allen Hitchcock ✕  
James Wilson  
George Bruce Cortelyou  
Victor Howard Metcalf

1904

THEODORE ROOSEVELT, R. ✕, FOE

Alton Brooks Parker ✕  
Eugene Victor Debs  
Silas Comfort Swallow  
Thomas Edward Watson  
Charles Hunter Corregan

John Hay  
Francis Butler Loomis  
Elihu Root (co-founder CPR)  
Roger Bacon ✕  
Leslie Mortier Shaw  
George Bruce Cortelyou  
William Howard Taft ✕ U  
Luke Edward Wright  
William Henry Moody  
Charles Joseph Bonaparte  
Robert John Wynne  
George Bruce Cortelyou  
George von Lengerke Meyer ? ✕  
Paul Morton  
Charles Joseph Bonaparte  
Victor Howard Metcalf

Charles Warren Fairbanks ✕

Henry Gassaway Davis ✕  
Benjamin Hanford  
George W. Carroll  
Thomas Henry Tibbles  
William Wesley Cox



Truman Handy Newberry  
Ethan Allen Hitchcock ✕  
James Rudolph Garfield  
James Wilson  
Victor Howard Metcalf  
Oscar Soloman Straus

1908

WILLIAM HOWARD TAFT, R. ✕ U

William Jennings Bryan ✕  
Eugene Victor Debs  
Eugene Wilder Chafin

Roger Bacon ✕  
Philander Chase Knox ✕  
George Bruce Cortelyou  
Franklin MacVeagh  
Luke Edward Wright  
Jacob McGavock Dickinson ✕  
Henry Lewis Stimson S & B  
Charles Joseph Bonaparte  
George Woodward Wickersham  
George von Lengerke Meyer ? ✕  
Frank Harris Hitchcock  
Truman Handy Newberry  
George von Lengerke Meyer ? ✕  
James Rudolph Garfield  
Richard Achilles Ballinger  
Walter Lowrie Fisher  
James Wilson  
Oscar Solomon Straus  
Charles Nagel

James Schoolcraft Sherman

John Worth Kern ✕  
Benjamin Hanford  
Aaron Sherman Watkins

1912

WOODROW WILSON, D. ✕ - G. Orient

Theodore Roosevelt, Prog. ✕  
William Howard Taft, R. ✕ U  
Eugene Victor Debs

Philander Chase Knox ✕  
William Jennings Bryan ✕

Thomas Riley Marshall

Hiram Warren Johnson, Pro.  
James Schoolcraft Sherman (votes  
transf. to N.M. Butler after death.)  
Emil Seidel

Robert Lansing  
Franklin MacVeagh  
William Gibbs McAdoo  
Henry Lewis Stimson ~~S&B~~ S & B  
Lindley Miller Garrison  
Hugh Lenox Scott  
Newton Diehl Baker  
George Woodward Wickersham  
James Clark McReynolds  
Thomas Watt Gregory  
Frank Harris Hitchcock  
Albert Sidney Burleson  
George von Lengerke Meyer? ✱  
Josephus Daniels  
Walter Lowrie Fisher  
Franklin Knight Lane  
James Wilson  
David Franklin Houston  
Charles Nagel  
William Cox Redfield  
Charles Nagel  
William Bauchop Wilson

1916

WOODROW WILSON, D. ✱-G.Orient

Thomas Riley Marshall, D. ✱

Charles Evans Hughes - <sup>(later</sup> CFR), d. ✱, att. Std. Oil  
Allan Louis Benson

Charles Warren Fairbanks ✱  
George Ross Kirkpatrick ✱

Robert Lansing CFR fndr.  
Frank Lyon Polk  
Bainbridge Colby ✱  
William Gibbs McAdoo  
Carter Glass  
David Franklin Houston  
Newton Diehl Baker  
Thomas Watt Gregory  
Alexander Mitchell Palmer  
Albert Sidney Burleson  
Josephus Daniels  
Franklin Knight Lane  
John Barton Payne  
David Franklin Houston  
Edwin Thomas Meredith ✱  
William Cox Redfield

Joshua Willis Alexander  
William Bauchop Wilson

1920

WARREN GAMALIEL HARDING, R. *XX*, FCE

Calvin Coolidge, R.

James Middleton Cox, D. *XX*  
Eugene Victor Debs, S.

Franklin Delano Roosevelt, D. *XX*  
Seymour Stedman, S

Bainbridge Colby *XX*  
Charles Evans Hughes -d. *XX*, att. Stand. Oil,  
David Franklin Houston  
Andrew William Mellon *XX*, Gulf Oil  
Newton Diehl Baker CFR Fndr.  
John Wingate Weeks  
Alexander Mitchell Palmer  
Harry Micajah Daugherty *XX*  
Albert Sidney Burleson  
William Harrison Hays, *XX*, att. Sinclair Oil  
Hubert Work, *XX*  
Harry Stewart New *XX*  
Josephus Daniels  
Edwin Denby *XX*  
John Barton Payne  
Albert Bacon Fall, *conn. to oil men.*  
Hubert Work, *XX*  
Edwin Thomas Meredith *XX*  
Henry Cantwell Wallace *XX*  
Joshua Willis Alexander  
Herbert Clark Hoover ROTHSD (dir. Rio Tinto)  
William Bauchop Wilson  
James John Davis *XX*

1923

CALVIN COOLIDGE

Charles Evans Hughes d. *XX*, att. stand oil, later CFR  
Andrew William Mellon *XX*  
John Wingate Weeks,  
Hary Micajah Daugherty *XX*  
Harlan Fiske Stone  
Harry Stewart New *XX*  
Edwin Denby *XX*

Curtis Dwight Wilbur  
Hubert Work ✕  
Henry Cantwell Wallace ✕  
Howard Mason Gore ✕  
Herbert Clark Hoover *ROTHSD (dir. Rio Tinto) CFR*  
James John Davis ✕

1925

CALVIN COOLIDGE, R.

Charles Gates Dawes, R.

John William Davis, D. ✕  
Robert Marion La Follette, P. ✕

Charles Wayland Bryan, D.  
Burton Kendall Wheeler, P. ✕

Charles Evans Hughes *d. ✕, CFR*  
Frank Billings Kellogg ✕  
Andrew William Mellon ✕  
John Wingate Weeks  
Dwight Filley Davis  
James Montgomery Beck  
John Garibaldi Sargent *Univer.*  
Harry Stewart New ✕  
Curtis Dwight Wilbur  
Hubert Work ✕  
Roy Owen West  
Howard Mason Gore ✕  
William Marion Jardine  
Herbert Clark Hoover - *ROTHSD (dir Rio Tinto)*  
William Fairfield Whiting  
James John Davis ✕

1929

HERBERT CLARK HOOVER, R. - *ROTHSD (dir. Rio Tinto) CFR* Charles Curtis, R.

Alfred Emanuel Smith, D.

Joseph Taylor Robinson, D. ✕

Frank Billings Kellogg ✕  
Henry Lewis Stimson *S&B, CFR*  
Andrew William Mellon ✕  
Ogden Livingston Mills  
Dwight Filley Davis *CFR*  
James William Good ✕  
Patrick Jay Hurley ✕  
John Garibaldi Sargent *Univer.*  
William DeWitt Mitchell

Harry Stewart *New* ✕  
Walter Folger Brown  
Curtis Dwight Wilbur  
Charles Francis Adams  
Roy Owen West *d. 3* ✕  
Ray Lyman Wilbur - *ROTHSD ties*  
William Marion Jardine  
Arthur Mastick Hyde ✕  
William Fairfield Whiting  
Robert Patterson Lamont  
Roy Dikeman Chapin  
James John Davis ✕  
William Nuckles Doak ✕

1933

FRANKLIN DELANO ROOSEVELT, D. ✕, *FOE* John N. Garner, D.

Herbert C. Hoover, R. *ROTHSD (dir. Rio Tinto)* <sup>CFR</sup> Charles Curtis, R.

Cordell Hull *CFR*  
William Hartman Woodin  
Henry Morgenthau, Jr. ✕ ✕  
George Henry Dern ✕  
Harry Hines Woodring  
Homer Stille Cummings ✕  
James Aloysius Farley  
Claude Augustus Swanson ✕  
Harold LeClaire Ickes  
Harry Agard Wallace ✕  
Daniel Calhoun Roper ✕  
Frances Perkins

1937

FRANKLIN DELANO ROOSEVELT, D. ✕, *FOE* John N. Garner, R.

Alfred Mossman Landon, R. ✕

Frank Knox, R.

Cordell Hull *CFR*  
Henry Morgenthau, Jr. ✕ ✕  
Harry Hines Woodring  
Henry Lewis Stimson *S & B, CFR*  
Homer Stille Cummings ✕  
Frank Murphy  
Robert Houghwout Jackson ✕, *Epis.*

James Aloysius Farley  
Frank Comerford Walker  
Claude Augustus Swanson XX  
Charles Edison  
Frank Knox XX  
Harold LeClaire Ickes  
Henry Agard Wallace XX  
Claude Raymond Wickard XX  
Daniel Calhoun Roper XX  
Harry Lloyd Hopkins  
Jesse Holman Jones XX  
Frances Perkins

1941

FRANKLIN DELANO ROOSEVELT, D. XX, FOE Henry Agard Wallace, D. XX

Wendell Willkie, R. *Epis., Yale, chmn. bd  
20th Entry - Fox* Charles Linza McNary, R. XX, oddf.

Cordell Hull CFR

Edward Reilly Stettinius CFR

Henry Morgenthau, Jr. XX ☆

Henry Lewis Stimson S & B, CFR

Robert Houghwout Jackson XX

Francis Biddle *chmn. nat. com. ACLU, went to Groton Sch.*

Frank Comerford Walker KM, KC.

Frank Knox XX

James Vincent Forrestal *Pres. Dillon, Reed & Co. ☆, CFR*

Harold LeClaire Ickes

Claude Raymond Wickard XX

Jesse Holman Jones XX

Frances Perkins

1945

FRANKLIN DELANO ROOSEVELT, D. XX, FOE Harry S. Truman, D. XX

Thomas Edmund Dewey, R.

John William Bricker, R.

Edward Reilly Stettinius CFR

Henry Morgenthau, Jr. XX ☆

Henry Lewis Stimson S & B, CFR

Francis Biddle *chmn. nat. com. ACLU, went to Groton School*

Frank Comerford Walker

James Vincent Forrestal *hd. of ☆ Dillon Reed, CFR*

Harold LeClaire Ickes

Claude Raymond Wickard ✕  
Jesse Holman Jones ✕  
Henry Agard Wallace ✕  
Frances Perkins

1945

HARRY S. TRUMAN, D. ✕, F O E

Edward Reilly Stettinius C F  
James Francis Byrnes ✕  
George Catlett Marshall ✕, CFR  
Henry Morgenthau, Jr. ✕ ✕  
Frederick Moore Vinson ✕  
John Wesley Snyder  
James Vincent Forrestal *hl. of ✕ Dillon Reed, CFR*  
Henry Lewis Stimson S & B  
Robert Porter Patterson *dir. Schroder Bk. CIA ties, CFR*  
Kenneth Clairborne Royall  
Frances Biddle  
Thomas Campbell Clark  
Frank Comerford Walker  
Robert Emmet Hannegan  
Jesse Monroe Donaldson ✕  
James Vincent Forrestal *CFR, hd of ✕ Dillon Reed*  
Harold Le Claire Ickes  
Julius Albert Krug  
Claude Raymond Wickard ✕  
Clinton Presba Anderson ✕  
Charles Franklin Brannan  
Henry Agard Wallace ✕  
William Averell Harriman *S & B, fd ROTHSD, CFR*  
Charles Sawyer ✕  
Frances Perkins  
Lewis Baxter Schwollenbach  
Maurice Joseph Tobin

1949

HARRY S. TRUMAN, D ✕

Alben William Barkley, D.

Thomas Edmund Dewey, R. ✕ CFR Earl Warren, R. ✕  
*James Strom Thurmond ✕*  
*Henry Agard Wallace ✕*  
Dean Gooderham Acheson S & K CFR  
John Wesley Snyder

James Vincent Forrestal CFR  
Louis Arthur Johnson  
George Catlett Marshall X, CFR  
Robert Abercrombie Lovett *fd. Harriman & Brown*  
Thomas Campbell Clark  
James Howard McGrath  
Jesse Monroe Donaldson X  
Julius Albert Krug  
Oscar Littleton Chapman  
Charles Franklin Brannan  
Charles Sawyer X  
Maurice Joseph Tobin

1953

DWIGHT DAVID EISENHOWER, R. CFR      Richard M. Nixon, R. *Rock.* <sup>later</sup> CFR

Adlai Ewing Stevenson, D. CFR X      John Jackson Sparkman, D.

John Foster Dulles <sup>Co-fdr CFR</sup> *CIA, Rock. F., CFR, bd. dir. BK of NY, Union Theol. Sem. trustee, WCC*  
George Magoffin Humphrey *dir. ROTHSD Sun Life Ass. & other ROTHSD Comp.*  
Charles Erwin Wilson  
Herbert Brownell, Jr. CFR  
Arthur Ellingsworth Summerfield X  
Douglas McKay  
Frederick Andrew Seaton  
Ezra Taft Benson *Fed., LDS-Mon.*  
Sinclair Weeks  
Martin Patrick Durkin  
James Paul Mitchell CFR?  
Oveta Culp Hobby  
Marion Bayard Folson

1957

DWIGHT DAVID EISENHOWER, R. CFR      Richard M. Nixon, R. *Rock.* CFR

Adlai E. Stevenson, D. CFR X      Estes Kefauver, D.

John Foster Dulles <sup>Co-fdr CFR</sup> *Rock. F., CIA, CFR, bd. dir BK. of NY, Union Theol. Sem. Trustee, WCC*  
Christian Archibald Herter X <sup>Co-fdr CFR</sup>  
George Magoffin Humphrey *dir ROTHSD Sun Life Ass. & other ROTHSD Comp.*  
Robert Bernerd Anderson X  
Charles Erwin Wilson CFR



Neil Hosler McElroy CFR, *bd. dir. Rock. Equit. Life Assur. Co.*  
 Thomas Sovereign Gates, Jr. CFR, *chrm. bd Morgan Guaranty Trust Co.*  
 Herbert Brownell, Jr.  
 William Pierce Rogers  
 Arthur Ellsworth Summerfield X  
 Frederick Andrew Seaton  
 Ezra Taft Benson *Fed., LDS-Mor.*  
 Sinclair Weeks  
 Lewis Lichtenstein Strauss  
 Frederick Henry Mueller X (33<sup>c</sup>)  
 James Paul Mitchell  
 Marion Bayard Folsom  
 Arthur Sherwood Flemming

1961

*Student of Fabian Sch. of Ec.*  
 FCE

JOHN FITZGERALD KENNEDY, D. CFR KM<sup>2</sup> Lyndon Baines Johnson, D. X  
*(local chap.)*

Richard Milhous Nixon, R. - *Rock. CFR* Henry Cabot Lodge, R. *fam. CFR*

(David) Dean Rusk *Pres. Rock. F., CFR, Bdrbrg Advis. Committee*

C. (Clarence) Douglas Dillon CFR

Robert Strange McNamara *LUC, CFR, TC, Pres. of World Bank, World Future Society*

Robert Francis Kennedy CFR

J. (James) Edward Day

John A. Gronouski

Stewart Lee Udall

Orville Lothrop Freeman

Luther Hartwell Hodges

Arthur Joseph Goldberg ☆

W. (William) Willard Wirtz *pro-communist, bro. org. IL. Comm. party.*

Abraham Alexander Ribicoff

Anthony Joseph Celebrezze

1963

LYNDON BAINES JOHNSON, D. X

(David) Dean Rusk *Pres. Rock. F., CFR, Bdrbrg Advis. Committee*

C. (Clarence) Douglas Dillon CFR

Robert Strange McNamara *LUC, CFR, TC, Pres. of World Bank, World Future Society*

Robert Francis Kennedy CFR

John A. Gronouski

Stewart Lee Udall

Orville Lothrop Freeman  
Luther Hartwell Hodges  
W. (William) Willard Wirtz  
Anthony Joseph Celebrezze

1965

LYNDON BAINES JOHNSON, D. ✕

Hubert Horatio Humphrey, D. C.F.R. ✕

Barry Morris Goldwater, R. ✕ ✕

William Edward Miller, R.

(David) Dean Rusk Pres. Rock. F., C.F.R., Bldrbgr. Advisory Committee

C. (Clarence) Douglas Dillon C.F.R., 1st chmn. Rock. F.

Henry Hamill Fowler

Joseph Walker Barr

Robert Strange McNamara LUC, C.F.R., TC

Clark McAdams Clifford C.F.R., dir. of BCCI

Robert Francis Kennedy C.F.R.

Nicholas deBelleville Katzenbach

William Ramsey Clark

John A. Gronouski

Lawrence Francis O'Brien

William Marvin Watson

Stewart Lee Udall

Orville Lothrop Freeman

Luther Hartwell Hodges

John Thomas Connor

RDTHSD (of Kuhn Loeb firm), dir. Chase Manh. Bk., chmn. J. Henry Schroder Bk.

Alexander Buel Trowbridge

Cyrus Rowlett Smith (at eywards, worked for Rothsds - Lazard Freres)

W. (William) Willard Wirtz pro-Communist, bro. org. IL Comm. party.

Anthony Joseph Celebrezze

John William Gardner C.F.R., World Future Soc. (Club of Rome's "World Forum")

Wilbur Joseph Cohen ✕, Communist

Robert Clifton Weaver

Robert Coldwell Wood

Alan Stephenson Boyd

1969

RICHARD MILHOUS NIXON, R. Rock. C.F.R.

Spiro Theodore Agnew, R.

Hubert Humphrey, D. C.F.R. ✕

Edmund S. Muskie, D.

George Wallace, I. ✕

Curtis E. LeMay, I.

William Pierce Rogers CFR  
 David Matthew Kennedy Bkq. Inst., frd. of Sindona  
 John Bowden Connally, Jr. ROTHSD (partner ROTHSD 1st City Bank)  
 George Pratt Shultz LUC  
 Melvin Robert Laird CFR  
 John Newton Mitchell Lt. Rock., Wall Street advisor, helped Rock. as gov. w/ greening programs.  
 Richard Gordon Kleindienst  
 Winton Malcolm Blount  
 Walter Joseph Hickel  
 Rogers Clark Ballard Morton  
 Clifford Morris Hardin  
 Earl Lauer Butz  
 Maurice Hubert Stans  
 Peter George Peterson ROTHSD (hd. of Kuhn Loeb Co.)  
 George Pratt Shultz LUC, bd. dir. Bechtel Group, Inc., Fellow Hoover Inst., chrmn. J.P. Morgan I.C.  
 James Day Hodgson  
 Robert Hutchinson Finch fd of Nixon, opportunist, pro-State control of children  
 Elliot Lee Richardson CFR, TC, student of Fabian Laski  
 George Wilcken Romney  
 John Anthony Volpe

1973

RICHARD MILHOUS NIXON, R. Rock. CFR Spiro Theodore Agnew, R.

George Stanley McGovern, D Hr-CFR Robert Sargent Shriver, D.  
 del. WCC

William Pierce Rogers CFR  
 Henry Alfred Kissinger LUC, CFR, Rock. \*, Silberb., et. al.  
 George Pratt Shultz LUC, bd. dir. Bechtel Group, Inc., Fellow Hoover Inst., Chairman J.P. Morgan  
 William Edward Simon CFR KM ties to Standard Oil fortune  
 Melvin Robert Laird CFR  
 Elliot Lee Richardson CFR, TC  
 James Rodney Schlesinger LUC, frmr. dir. CIA, research assoc. Rand Corp., CFR, \*  
 Richard Gordon Kleindienst  
 Elliot Lee Richardson CFR, TC, student of Fabian Laski  
 Robert H. Bork  
 William Bart Saxbe Witchcraft  
 Rogers Clark Ballard Morton  
 Earl Lauer Butz  
 Peter George Peterson ROTHSD (hd. of Kuhn Loeb Co.)  
 Frederick Baily Dent  
 James Day Hodgson  
 Peter Joseph Brennan  
 Elliot Lee Richardson CFR, TC, student of Fabian Laski

Caspar Willard Weinberger *CFR, TC, dir. Bechtel Pwr. Corp., \**  
George Wilcken Romeny  
James Thomas Lynn  
John Anthony Volpe  
Claude Stout Brinegar

1974

GERALD RUDOLPH FORD, R. *Epis., NA, X, Bild,*  
(Leslie Lynch King)

*v.p. appt. Nelson Rockefeller, R. Bild, fam. & heritage, etc.*  
Henry Alfred Kissinger *LUC, CFR, Rock, \*, Consul. N.S.C., Rand Corp., advisor Chase Manhattan Bk.*  
William Edward Simon *CFR KM*  
James Rodney Schlesinger *LUC, former dir. CIA, research assoc. Rand Corp., \**  
Donald Henry Rumsfeld *CFR*  
William Bart Saxbe *Witcham-*  
Edward Hirsch Levi  
Rogers Clark Ballard Morton, Jr.  
Stanley Knapp Hathaway  
Thomas Savig Kleppe  
Earl Lauer Butz  
John Albert Knebel  
Frederick Baily Dent  
Rogers Clark Ballard Morton, Jr.  
Elliot Lee Richardson *CFR, TC*  
Peter Joseph Brennan  
John Thomas Dunlop  
Willie Julian Usery, Jr.  
Caspar Willard Weinberger *CFR, TC, dir. Bechtel Pwr. Corp., \**  
Forrest David Matthews  
James Thomas Lynn  
Carla Anderson Hills  
Claude Stout Brinegar  
William Thaddeus Coleman, Jr. *CFR, TC*

1977

JIMMY CARTER, D. *TC, FOE CFR, indoc. Tavis. Inst.* Walter Frederick Mondale, *FOE, TC, CFR, pro Human*  
Gerald Rudolph Ford, R. *X, Bild., NA.* Robert Joseph Dole, R. *X*  
Eugene Joseph McCarthy, I  
Cyrus Roberts Vance *dir. Rock. F., CFR, TC*  
Edmund Sixtus Muskie  
Werner Michael Blumenthal *CFR, TC, Pres. of Bendix*

George William Miller *chrm. Fed.*  
 Harold Brown *LUC, TC, CFR, dir. Schröder Bk. w/ CIA ties, ROTHS ties, exec. dir. of T.C. dir. CBS, \**  
 Griffin Boyette Bell  
 Benjamin Richard Civiletti  
 Cecil Dale Andrus  
 Robert Selmer Bergland  
 Juanita Morris Kreps  
 Philip Morris Klutznick  
 Fred Ray Marshall  
 Joseph Anthony Califano, Jr. *:FR*  
 Patricia Roberts Harris *CFR, NAACP, dir. Chase Manhattan*  
 Moon Landrieu  
 Brockman Adams  
 Neil Edward Goldschmidt *NA/OCCULT, fam., \**  
 James Rodney Schlesinger *LUC., fam. dir CIA, research assoc Rand Corp., \**  
 Charles William Duncan, Jr.  
 Shirley Mount Hufstедler

1981

RONALD WILSON REAGON, R. X

George Herbert Walker Bush, R. X, *S2B, fam. dir Banking, fam. + other conn. Power*

Jimmy Carter, D. *TC, FOE, CFR Indoc. Tavis Inst.*

Walter Mondale, D. *FOE, TC, pro-Humanist*

Alexander Meigs Haig, Jr. *KM, Pres. for Nat. Security, CFR*  
 George Pratt Shultz *LUC, bd. dir Bechtel Group, Inc, Fellow Hoover Inst, Chrm. J. P. Morg.*  
 Donald Thomas Regan *LUC, CFR, TC*  
 Caspar Willard Weinberger *TC, CFR, dir Bechtel Parr. Corp., \**  
 William French Smith  
 James Gaius Watt  
 William Patrick Clark  
 John Rudling Block  
 Malcolm Baldrige  
 Raymond Joseph Donovan  
 Richard Schultz Schweiker *O.B.B \**  
 Margaret Mary O'Shaughnessy Heckler  
 Samuel Riley Pierce, Jr.  
 Drew (Andrew) Lindsay Lewis, Jr.  
 Elizabeth Hanford Dole *hsbd \**  
 James Burrows Edwards  
 Donald Paul Hodell

RONALD WILSON REAGON, R. X

George Herbert Walker Bush, R. X, *S&B, fam. dir.*

Walter Mondale, D. *FOE, TC*

Geraldine Ferraro, D.

George Pratt Shultz *Luc., bd. dir. Bechtel Group, Inc., Fellow Hoover Inst., Chmn. J.P. Morg*  
 Donald Thomas Regan *Luc., CFR*  
 James Addison Baker, 3rd *Luc., CFR*  
 Nicholas Frederick Brady *Yale, CFR, Bilderberger*  
 Caspar Willard Weinberger *CFR, TC, dir. Bechtel Pwr. Corp.*  
 Frank Charles Carlucci *dep. dir CIA, CFR*  
 Edward French Smith  
 Edwin Meese 3rd  
 Richard Lewis (Dick) Thornburgh *Yale, CFR*  
 William Patrick Clark  
 Donald Paul Hodel  
 John Rusling Block  
 Richard Edmund Lyng  
 Malcolm Baldrige  
 Calvin William Verity, Jr.  
 Raymond James Donovan  
 William Emerson (Bill) Brock  
 Ann Dore McLaughlin  
 Margaret Mary O'Shaughnessy Heckler  
 Otis Ray Bowen  
 Samuel Riley Pierce, Jr. *Gov. Amer. St. Exchg., Ford F., Dir. of Manag. Corp. for Power*  
 Elizabeth Hanford Dole *hsbd \**  
 James Horace Burnley  
 Donald Paul Hodel  
 John Stewart Herrington  
 Terrel Howard Bell  
 William John Bennett  
 Lauro Fred Cavazos

1989

GEORGE HERBERT WALKER BUSH *XX, S&B, Fam., CIA, banking, former TC, CFR, OIL CO. + other connection to Power* Dan Quayle (James Danforth)  
 Michael Stanley Dukakis *wife ♀, CFR* Lloyd M. Bentsen *(ties to Int. Bankers) ties to Eli Lilly*  
 Jesse Jackson *XX (P.H.)*  
 James Addison Baker 3rd *Luc., CFR*  
 Nicholas Frederick Brady *Yale, CFR, Bilderberger, S&B*  
 Richard Bruce Cheney *CFR*  
 Richard Lewis Thornburgh *Yale, CFR*  
 Manuel Lujan, Jr.  
 Clayton Keith Yeutter  
 Robert Adam Mosbacher *Oil/gas*  
 Elizabeth Hanford Dole *hsbd. XX*  
 Louis Wade Sullivan *Epis. N.A.*  
 Jack F. Kemp  
 Samuel K. Skinner

James David Watkins K.M.

Lauro Fred Cavazos, Jr. — James B. Williams CFR

Edward Joseph Derwinski K.S.





## GREAT BRITIAN THE CENTER OF THE WORLD'S SATANIC ORGANIZATION

Great Britain is the mother country of Satanism.<sup>1</sup> Scotland has long been an occult center. The national symbol of Scotland is the dragon (the snake), and for years the chief of Scotland was called the dragon. The Gaelic language is an important language for Satanism, although English and French are also used extensively by the Illuminati. The planning sessions for world takeover that some ex-Satanists experienced were held in French. The British Royal Family have long been involved with the occult. For more information on this there is a detailed examination of the Royal family and the occult in the book *The Prince and the Paranormal -the Psychic Bloodline of the Royal Family* by John Dale (1987).<sup>2</sup> They have also been actively involved with Freemasonry. (See the chart.)

British MI6 has been a major vehicle for the Satanic hierarchy working behind the secret veil of Freemasonry to control world events.<sup>3</sup> British MI6 is the most secret intelligence organization in the world.<sup>4</sup> (It is properly known as British Secret Service not to be confused with the U.S. agency by that name but performing a different function entirely.)

The British Royalty have served as important figureheads to British Freemasonry lending credibility and respectability. British Freemasonry has managed to keep itself free of much of the criticism that the other national masonic groups have brought on themselves. However, much of the credibility of British Freemasonry is undeserved. True, British Freemasonry is what it portrays itself to the public for the lower levels. But, the lower level Masons by their dues and activities are unwittingly supporting an organization that is led by Satanists at the top.

An example of the subterfuge constantly exercised on the public by Freemasonry is a book purportedly written by a non-Mason entitled *The Unlocked Secret Freemasonry Examined*. The book portrays itself as an unbiased and complete expose of Freemasonry. The book states unequivocally that the Masonic order called Societas Rosicruciana in Anglia [sic] is only open to Christians and is a "Christian Order." However, Edith Star Miller reprints copies of a number of letters from the chief of the Societas Rosicruciana in Anglia which show that the English Grand Masonic Lodge, the SRIA, the OTO, and the German Illuminati are all working together.<sup>5</sup> She briefly explains how she obtained the letters.

### Notes

1. Interviews with numerous ex-witches and ex-satanists.
2. Copies available from Bury House Christian Books, Clows Top, Kidderminster, Wores, DY149HX, England.
3. Confidential interviews.
4. Wise, David and Thomas B. Ross. *The Espionage Establishment*, p. 79.
5. Miller, *Occult Theocracy*, Appendix IV, pp. 8-35.

HISTORICALLY PROMINENT ANCESTORS OF  
PRESIDENT BRIGHAM YOUNG

President Brigham Young	Branch Line No. 1	
Abigail (Nabby) Howe	Skiod, King of Selund md.	
Susanna Goddard	Gefion	
Ebenezer Goddard	Woden (or Odin) md. Frea	
Edward Goddard	Caldwallar (Father of	
William Goddard	Frea)	
Edward Goddard	Lucius Missionary & King	
Richard Goddard	Colius, Died Abt. 170 A.D.	
Ann Gifford See Branch Line No.2	Cyllinus	
Sir William Gifford	Caradoc, King of the	
Sir William Gifford	Silures in Britian md.	
John Gifford	Cartismandua, Queen of	
William Gifford	the Brignates	
Gilbert Gifford	Bran, the Blessed	
Gilbert Gifford	Penardim md. Lear a King	
Matilda (Maud) Plantagenet	in Britain	
King Henry II (1133-1189)	Anna, Cousin to the Virgin	
Matilda (Maud) (1113-1167)	Mary	
King Henry I (1086-1135)	Joseph of Arimathea, a	
William, the Conqueror (1026-1085)	disciple who took	
Robert I, Died 1035	the body of Jesus from the	
Richard II of Normandy, Died 1026	cross, wrapped it in	
Richard I of Normandy, Died 996	clean linen, and	
William I "Longsword" of Normandy,	laid it in his own	
Died 943 tomb.		
Duke Role or Rollo, The Priest of		
Normandy	Branch Line No. 2	
Rognvold, Earl of Mere		
Glumra	Ann Gifford md. Thomas	Eistein
Goddard		
Ivar, Earl of Upland,	Sir William Gifford md.	
His Daughter Married	Jane Bruges	
Eistein of Norway	Eleanor Paulet md. Sir	
Halfdon	William Gifford	
Eistein	Sir John Paulet md. Alice	
Froude	Paulet	
His Daughter Married	Sir John Paulet md. Eleanor	
Sigard Ring, Died Abt. 800	Roos	
Randuer	Constance Poynings md. Sir	
Radbert md.Auda	John Paulet	
Halfdan, the Violant	Eleanor Wells md. Hugh	
Harold, the Old	Poynings	
Valdar, the Mild	Lord John Wells md.	
Hroar	Eleanor De Mowbry	
Rolf Kraki	Maud de Roos md. Lord	
Helgi md. Yrsa	John Wells	
Halfden	Margaret de Baddlesmere	
Frodi, the Valient	md. Ralph de Roos	
Frdleif	Margaret de Clare	
Frodi, the Peaceful	Thomas de Clare md.	
Dan, the Proud	Juliane Fitz-Gerald	

Olaf, the Mild		Maud de Lacy
Vermund, the Wise		Margaret de Quincy
Frodi		Robert de Quincy
Havar, the Stronghand	Margaret de Beaumont	
Fridleif		Robert de Beaumont
Fridfrod		Robert de Beaumont
Fridleif		Isabel de Vermandois
Skiold, King of Selund-See Branch	Countess Adelar (1080	
	Line No.1 1117) md. Hugh	
Wodin (or Odin) died abt.300 A.D.		Magnus
Fredalof		Herbert IV, Count of
Fredulf		Vermandois (1045-
Finn		1080)
Flocwald		Otho, Count of Vermandois
Godweilf		(1021-1045)
Gerta		Herbert III, Count of
Tecti		Vermandoise
Beowa		Albert I, Pius Count of
Scealdea		Vermandoise
Sceaf		Herbert II, Count de
	Vermandoise, died 943	
Heremod		Herbert I, Count de
Itormann		Vermandoise, died 902
Atbra		Pepin, Count de Vermandoise
Hivala		died 840
Bedweg		Bernard, King of Italy
Seskef		Pepin, King of Italy
Mage		Charlemagne, Emporer
Moda		Pepin, the Short
Vingener		Charles Martel
Vingethorr		Pepin of Heristal
Enriod		Anchisus
Hloritha		St. Amulf, Bishop of Metz
Vingener		Amoaldus
Tror (or Thor)		Ausbertus
Priam, King of Troy	Ferreolus	
Laomedon		Sigimerus
Ilus		Claudius
Tros		Pharamond, King of the Franks
Erichtbonius		Marcomir I
Darda (or Dardamus)	Clodius I	
Zarah		Dagobert
Judah		Genebald, Duke of East Franks
Jacob		Dagobert
Isaac		Walter
Abraham		Clodius III
Terah		Bartherus
Nahor		Hilderic
Serug		Sunno
Peu		Farabert
Peleg		Clodomir IV
Eber		Marcomir IV
Solah		Odimir
Arphapad		Richemer I

Shem  
Noah  
Lomech  
Methusaleah  
Enoch  
Jared  
Mahalaleel  
Cainen  
Enos  
Seth  
Adam

Ratherius  
Antenor IV  
Clodomir  
Marcomir III  
Clodius  
Francis, King of West Franks,  
39 A.D.  
Antharius  
Cassander  
Merodochus  
Clodomir  
Antenor  
Clodius  
Marcomir  
Nicanor  
Clodomir  
Bassanus Magnus, King and  
Priest, md. daughter of

Orcades, a Norwegian King  
Diodes  
Helenus

Priam  
Antenor  
Marcomir, King of Sicambri  
(now called Franks)  
Antenor, King of Cimmerians,  
443 B.C. called "chief  
prince of Ephraim"

#### HISTORICALLY PROMINENT ANCESTORS OF LDS PRESIDENT ALBERT SMITH

President George Albert Smith  
John Henry Smith, md Sarah Farr  
George Albert Smith, died 1875,  
md Sarah Ann Libby  
Clarissa Lyman, md. John Smith  
Richard Lyman md. Philomela Loomis  
John Lyman, died 1781, md  
Mary Strong  
Richard Lyman, d. 1746, md  
Mary Woodward  
Richard Lyman, md. Elizabeth Coles  
Richard Lyman, md. Hepzibah Ford  
Richard Lyman, d. 1640, md.  
Sarah Osborne  
Henry Lyman, d. 1587, md. Phyllis  
Scot  
John Lyman, d. 1589, md Margaret  
Girard  
Henry Lyman, md Alicia Hyde  
Elizabeth Lambert, d. 1509, md

Thomas Lyman  
Henry Lambert  
Robert Lambert  
Lady Joan de Umfraville, md.  
Sir William Lambert  
Sir Thomas de Umfraville, md  
Lady Agnes  
Sir Thomas de Umfraville, md  
Lady Joan de Rodam

## BASIC INDEX TO BE WISE AS SERPENTS

This index has been developed as a substitute for a comprehensive index that is planned for the final book.

The references ARE CHAPTER'S AND NOT PAGE NUMBERS. Because the final page numbers are uncertain anyway, this index will give the chapter that the item is found in.

Ackley family 1.6  
ACLU 3.4  
Air Dictatorship 1.2  
American Revolution 3.4  
Amish 2.1  
Anglican Church 2.1, 3.6  
"At-One-Ment" 1.10  
Armageddon 1.14  
Bacon, Francis 1.2  
Bailey, Alice 1.2  
Ballou, Hosea 2.3  
Bankers-  
-lists of Jews & Masons 2.13  
Baptists  
-in New Age Movement 2.1  
Bar Code 1.1  
Bilderbergers- 2.13  
-Tech. Manual SW905.1 2.1,2.13  
Bloodlines 1.6  
B'nai B'rith 1.9  
British-Israelism 2.1  
Brotherhood of the Great White Lodge 1.12  
Brown, John 2.3  
Caballistic Jews 2.2  
Caduceus 1.17  
Catholic Church 2.2  
CIA 2.7  
Civil War 3.4  
Chart-  
-Illuminati agents & roles 2.13  
-Illuminist sponsored Revolutionaries 2.10  
-Illuminist sponsored Revolutionary Groups 2.10  
-Policy Process Christian Religions 2.1  
Church of Christ 2.1  
Church of Scientology 2.8  
Church Universal & Triumphant 1.4  
Columbus, Christopher  
Concentration camps 3.9  
Corporate strength (U.S.) 3.6  
Demons-  
-inspire New Age scriptures 2.4  
Drug War 1.6,3.9  
Dulles, John Foster 2.7  
Eddy, Mary Baker 2.6  
Education 3.4

Enochian Magic 1.11  
Episcopalian Church 2.1  
Federal Council of Churches of Christ 2.7  
"Flower of Truth" 2.4  
Foundations 2.1  
France 3.6  
Franklin, Benjamin 1.2  
Franz, Frederick 1.13  
Freemasonry  
-control of information 2.10, 3.5  
-document spelling out plans  
-in general 1.2  
-is a conspiracy 1.17  
-is a religion 1.17  
-Organizations 1.2  
-overseas 3.6  
-P2 lodge system 2.2  
-Rites 1.2  
-special exemptions 3.1  
-within Christianity 2.1  
-within Christian Education 2.1  
-works with Ku Klux Klan 3.4  
Genealogy work (Mormons) 2.13  
Gnostic Religions 1.3  
Golden Age 2.5  
Graham, Billy 2.1  
Great Britain 3.6  
Hatfield, Mark 3.5  
Hitler, Adolf 2.2  
Homosexuality 1.13  
Hope in God 3.10  
Illuminati 1.2,2.3  
-goals 2.2  
India 3.6  
Initiation 1.16  
Interest taking 3.2  
IRS 3.7  
Japan 3.6  
"Jehovah" 1.10  
Jesuits 2.2  
Jews-  
-Bankers finance Russian Revolution 2.7  
-in Masonry 1.2  
-Power 1.1  
-Power in Russia 2.7  
Joachim of Floris  
John Birch Society 1.4  
Jones, Jim 3.7  
Khazars 1.1  
Kingdom of God 3.10  
Knights of Malta 1.2,2.13  
Ku Klux Klan 3.4  
Kuwait 1.1  
Liberation Theology 2.5

- Libya 1.1
- Lord Maitreya
  - Chronology 1.4
- Luciferian Initiation 1.16
- Magnani, Duane 1.17
- Mark of the Beast 1.16
- Masonry (see Freemasonry)
- Majesty 12 1.2, 2.12
- Merovingian Bloodline 2.12
- Mesmerism 2.6
- Mormonism 2.4, 2.8
  - authority structure 2.8
  - early witchcraft 2.4
  - controlled by Satanism 2.8
- Millenium
  - according to WT Society 1.14
- Millennialism 2.5
- Multiple Personalities 1.17
- National Council of Churches 2.5
- New World Order-
  - economic plans of 3.1
  - Plans for 2.12
- New World Society (of JW's) 1.14
- Nixon 1.1, 2.13
- O.T.O. 1.2
- Parochial Schools 3.4
- Plato 2.12
- Popes 2.2
- Presbyterian Church 2.1
- Prieure de Sion 1.2
- Primitive Methodists 2.1
- Principalities and Powers 3.10
- Pro-Life movement 3.5
- Psychology 3.4
- Puritans 2.4
- Pyramids 1.1, 1.5
- Rahm, Otto 1.3
- Religions
  - how to start one 1.3
- Reorganized Church of Jesus Christ (RLDS) 2.8
- Revolution 2.3
- Rhodes Scholarship 1.13
- Rigdon, Sidney 2.1
- Rosicrucians 1.2
- Rothschilds 3.3
- Russell, Charles T. 1.5
  - lies
  - Zionism & Jewish beliefs 1.9
- Russell family 1.6
- Russian Revolution 2.7
- Rutherford, Joseph 1.12
- Satanism 1.17
  - Druid Council of 13 2.10
  - influence in music



- into Christian record industry 2.10
- plans 2.10
- witchcraft 2.10
- Separation of Church and State 3.8
- Sermon on the Mount 3.10
- Seventh-Day-Adventism
- Skull & Bones Order 2.3
- Smith, Joseph, Jr. 2.4
- Space Race 1.2
- SPIN 1.4
- Stock Tools of Conspiracy 1.4
- Supreme Court-
  - with Masons and JWs 2.13
- Theosophical Society 1.4
- UFOs 3.6
- UNESCO 2.10
- Unification Church 2.8
- Unitarian-Universalist Church 2.3
- United Methodists 2.1
- Universalists 2.3
- Washington D.C. 1.1
- "Watchtower" 1.11
  
- Watchtower Society-
  - in Africa 1.14
  - early finances 1.9
  - leadership 1.13
  - "Mein Kampf" 1.15
  - use of Masonic lodges
- Wells, H.G. 1.2,3.1
- William of Orange 2.13
- Williams, Roger 3.8
- Winged-Sun-Disk 1.5
- World Council of Churches 2.7
- World War I 2.2
- World War II 2.2
- Yale 2.3
- Zionism 1.9